

# Annual report on the Benefit System for Working-age Adults

As at 30 June 2017

# **Appendices**

This report has been produced for the Ministry of Social Development

# APPENDIX A GUIDE TO APPENDICES

The Appendices provide much of the technical detail of our approach. The following table describes the various appendices supplied with the report.

**Table A.1** Description of appendices

| # | Title  | Description   |  |  |
|---|--|---|--|--|
| Α | Guide to Appendices  | Describes appendices  |  |  |
| В | Background   | Provides the context behind the projection and report   |  |  |
| С | Projection assumptions   | Details inflation, discounting, unemployment rate, overpayment recovery and recoverable assistance assumptions used in the projection |  |  |
| D | Data supplied  | Describes the datasets provide by MSD and used in the projection  |  |  |
| Е | Projection scope   | Details the various payment types and benefit codes within scope  |  |  |
| F | Projection definitions   | Details the inclusion/exclusion of certain clients and payments in the projection   |  |  |
| G | Details on modelling approach  | Provides further detail on the types of models used in the projection and their explicit parameterisation                             |  |  |
| Н | Model Coefficients [Separate Excel file]                             | Excel file of parameters for each of the models   |  |  |
| ı | Computation details  | Gives some background as to the way we performed the computation of the projection of the benefit system population                   |  |  |
| J | Actual versus expected comparisons for 2016/17 [Separate Excel file] | Tables of actual versus expected experience for the year to 30 June 2017  |  |  |
| K | Change in projected payments   | A segment level reconciliation of the changes from the 2016 to 2017 projected payments  |  |  |
| L | Sensitivity Analysis   | A segment level detailing of sensitivity to unemployment, discounting and inflation rates   |  |  |
| M | Other one-way tables   | Showing current client lifetime payments across a number of different dimensions  |  |  |
| N | Projected number of clients and payments [Separate Excel file]       | Tables detailing the projected number of people in each state and their corresponding payments, over the duration of the projection   |  |  |

# APPENDIX B BACKGROUND

Since 2011, the New Zealand Government has applied an investment approach to reducing long-term benefit receipt and its associated social and financial outcomes. Annual projections of the benefit system are a key enabler of the investment approach. Projections make visible the key drivers of the future benefit support receipt— including policy and labour market changes—and quantify their impact on the future benefit support durations and payments. Annual projections, combined with monitoring and evaluation, also tell a performance story about how MSD is managing the benefit system and supporting clients towards independence.

Taylor Fry has been working in partnership with MSD and the Treasury since June 2011 to help develop this investment approach in the benefit system. Further detail is provided in our initial report on the feasibility of an investment approach, and in our six prior reports of the benefit system. All six reports are publicly available on MSD's website.

In 2016, we undertook the first projection of durations and costs of New Zealand's public housing system (as at 30 June 2015)<sup>3</sup>. This was undertaken with a combined benefit system - public housing system model; that is, clients' benefit and public housing status are modelled simultaneously. The combined approach was taken due to the large overlap in population as well as strong predictive effects between the two systems; public housing history is highly predictive of future benefit system pathways (and vice versa).

This report is the second projection of the benefit system using the combined model. While the projection model estimates future income-related rent subsidies to public housing tenants, these are **not** in the scope of the benefit system projection.

# B.1 Definitions of future benefit system durations and payments

We worked closely with MSD and the Treasury in 2011 and 2012 to develop definitions that best facilitate the investment approach to the benefit system. Two key estimates of the projection are:

- » Total future durations for current clients
- » Total future benefit payments to current clients

**Total future durations for current clients is defined as:** The estimated future years of main benefit support among clients who received a benefit payment in the 12 months up to and including the effective date of the projection.

**Total future payments for current clients is defined as:** The estimated future lifetime benefit payments and associated expenses for working-age clients who received a benefit payment in the 12 months up to and including the effective date of the projection.

As illustrated in Figure B.1, we also include estimates of lifetime durations and payments associated with **future** clients— that is, the people we expect to enter the benefit system during the next five years, based on projections. Further details on definitions are provided in Appendix F.

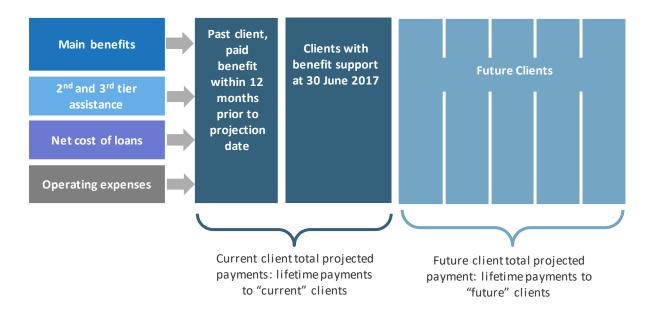
<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> https://www.msd.govt.nz/about-msd-and-our-work/publications-resources/evaluation/social-housing-valuation/index.html



 $<sup>\</sup>frac{1}{\text{https://www.msd.govt.nz/documents/about-msd-and-our-work/publications-resources/evaluation/taylor-fry-ia-feasibility/taylor-fry-feasibility-of-an-ia-for-benefit-report.pdf}$ 

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> https://www.msd.govt.nz/about-msd-and-our-work/publications-resources/evaluation/valuation-reports/index.html

**Figure B.1 Definition of client cohorts** 



# B.2 Current client population

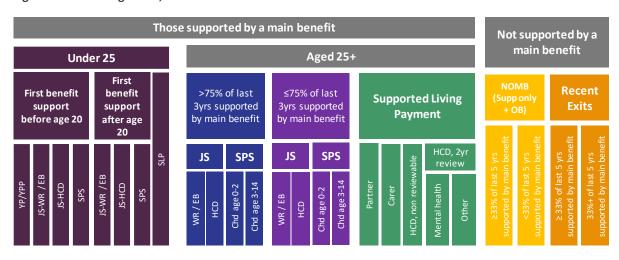
The 2017 current client projection estimates the lifetime benefit support duration and payments of about 535,000 working-age residents, representing one fifth of New Zealand's working-age population. The current client population is diverse. To discuss trends more meaningfully, this large population has been partitioned into more homogenous subgroups, particularly **Client segments** and **Work and Income regions**.

# B.2.1 Client segments

Client segments are stable groupings of clients that are mutually exclusive; each client belongs to one and only one segment at any given time. This is particularly useful to give insight into different patterns of lifetime benefit receipt and risk factors, and enables system-wide operational control.

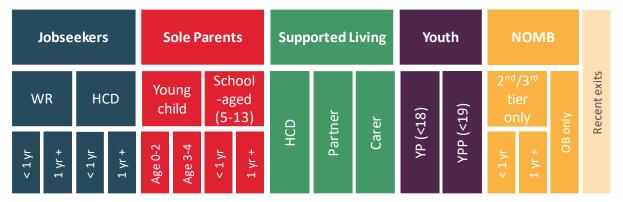
This year for the first time we report on the benefit system under a new segmentation framework (shown in Figure B.2 below).

Figure B.2 Client segments, 2017



Some results in the report make use of the old segments, rather than the new – typically this is when we reference 2016 expected results, where imposing new segments on last year's data would add complications. These segments are shown in Figure B.3.

Figure B.3 Client segments, 2012-2016



#### B.2.2 Work and Income regions

Regional break-downs of the benefit population provide a useful overview of the benefit system. Within regions, clients can be further sub-divided into segments for detailed operational control at the regional level.

We have included region-specific unemployment rate indicators. This is particularly useful to distinguish between labour market impacts and performance at a regional level.

The introduction of public housing into the models required an even finer-grained view of location. The combined projection also makes use of Territorial Local Authority (TLA) level information, such as local rents. There are 65 TLAs of them, excluding Auckland; Auckland is a single TLA, so we split it further into its 20 local boards. These TLAs and boards are all listed in the table below with their associated Work and Income region. Note that these groupings are not entirely exact; some TLAs straddle more than one Work and Income region. In these cases we have assigned a 'main' region based on benefit system populations.

Figure B.3 Work and income regions



Table B.1 List of TLAs and Boards plus associated Work & Income region

| Region        | TLA/Board                      | Region     | TLA/Board                | Region   | TLA/Board                            |
|---------------|--------------------------------|------------|--------------------------|----------|--------------------------------------|
| Northland     | Far North District             | Central    | Horowhenua District      | Southern | Invercargill City                    |
| Northland     | Kaipara District               | Central    | Kapiti Coast District    | Southern | Mackenzie District                   |
| Northland     | Whangarei District             | Central    | Manawatu District        | Southern | Queenstown-Lakes District            |
| Waikato       | Hamilton City                  | Central    | Masterton District       | Southern | Southland District                   |
| Waikato       | Hauraki District               | Central    | Palmerston North City    | Southern | Timaru District                      |
| Waikato       | Matamata-Piako District        | Central    | Rangitikei District      | Southern | Waimate District                     |
| Waikato       | Thames-Coromandel District     | Central    | Carterton District       | Southern | Waitaki District                     |
| Waikato       | Waikato District               | Central    | South Wairarapa District | Auckland | Albert-Eden Local Board Area         |
| Waikato       | Waipa District                 | Central    | Tararua District         | Auckland | Devonport-Takapuna Local Board Area  |
| Bay of Plenty | Kawerau District               | Wellington | Lower Hutt City          | Auckland | Franklin Local Board Area            |
| Bay of Plenty | Opotiki District               | Wellington | Porirua City             | Auckland | Henderson-Massey Local Board Area    |
| Bay of Plenty | Rotorua District               | Wellington | Upper Hutt City          | Auckland | Hibiscus and Bays Local Board Area   |
| Bay of Plenty | South Waikato District         | Wellington | Wellington City          | Auckland | Howick Local Board Area              |
| Bay of Plenty | Taupo District                 | Nelson     | Buller District          | Auckland | Kaipatiki Local Board Area           |
| Bay of Plenty | Tauranga City                  | Nelson     | Grey District            | Auckland | Mangere-Otahuhu Local Board Area     |
| Bay of Plenty | Western Bay of Plenty District | Nelson     | Kaikoura District        | Auckland | Manurewa Local Board Area            |
| Bay of Plenty | Whakatane District             | Nelson     | Marlborough District     | Auckland | Maungakiekie-Tamaki Local Board Area |
| East Coast    | Central Hawke's Bay District   | Nelson     | Nelson City              | Auckland | Orakei Local Board Area              |
| East Coast    | Gisborne District              | Nelson     | Tasman District          | Auckland | Otara-Papatoetoe Local Board Area    |
| East Coast    | Hastings District              | Nelson     | Westland District        | Auckland | Papakura Local Board Area            |
| East Coast    | Napier City                    | Canterbury | Ashburton District       | Auckland | Puketapapa Local Board Area          |
| East Coast    | Wairoa District                | Canterbury | Christchurch City        | Auckland | Rodney Local Board Area              |
| Taranaki      | New Plymouth District          | Canterbury | Hurunui District         | Auckland | Upper Harbour Local Board Area       |
| Taranaki      | Otorohanga District            | Canterbury | Selwyn District          | Auckland | Waiheke Local Board Area             |
| Taranaki      | Ruapehu District               | Canterbury | Waimakariri District     | Auckland | Waitakere Ranges Local Board Area    |
| Taranaki      | South Taranaki District        | Southern   | Central Otago District   | Auckland | Waitemata Local Board Area           |
| Taranaki      | Stratford District             | Southern   | Clutha District          | Auckland | Whau Local Board Area                |
| Taranaki      | Waitomo District               | Southern   | Dunedin City             |          |                                      |
| Taranaki      | Wanganui District              | Southern   | Gore District            |          |                                      |
|               |                                |            |                          |          |                                      |

# B.3 Scope of projection

The benefit system projection considers the following component payments and expenses:

- » Benefit payments:
  - Main benefits: Principally Jobseeker Support (JS), Sole Parent Support (SPS), Supported Living Payment (SLP), and Youth/Young Parent Payments (YP/YPP)
  - Supplementary (SUP) and Hardship Assistance: Principally Accommodation Supplement (AS) and other supplementary assistance
- » Net loans/debts: Recoverable Assistance and over-payments, including fraud, net of recoveries
- **Operating expenses:** MSD's investments in employment and work-readiness outcomes, and administrative expenses.

Some of these payment types combine a number of different subcomponents. Further details on this and the scope of the projection are provided in Appendix E.



# APPENDIX C PROJECTION ASSUMPTIONS

# C.1 Benefit rate inflation

We model payments in June 2017 dollars. To do this, we inflate older payments to current levels using historical benefit inflation as per Table C.1.1 below. We also apply inflation to our projected payments in line with Treasury forecasts, presented in Table C.1.2.

Table C.1.1 Historic benefit rate increases

| Date   | Yearly<br>increase | Scale up<br>factor to<br>June 2017 |
|--------|--------------------|------------------------------------|
| Apr-92 |                    | 1.52                               |
| Apr-93 | 1.6%               | 1.50                               |
| Apr-94 | 1.6%               | 1.47                               |
| Apr-95 | 3.2%               | 1.43                               |
| Apr-96 | 3.3%               | 1.38                               |
| Apr-97 | 1.3%               | 1.36                               |
| Apr-98 | 0.1%               | 1.36                               |
| Apr-99 | 0.1%               | 1.36                               |
| Apr-00 | 0.5%               | 1.35                               |
| Apr-01 | 4.2%               | 1.30                               |
| Apr-02 | 1.9%               | 1.27                               |
| Apr-03 | 2.9%               | 1.24                               |
| Apr-04 | 1.6%               | 1.22                               |
| Apr-05 | 2.8%               | 1.19                               |
| Apr-06 | 3.3%               | 1.15                               |
| Apr-07 | 2.8%               | 1.12                               |
| Apr-08 | 3.3%               | 1.08                               |
| Apr-09 | -1.2%              | 1.09                               |
| Apr-10 | 2.1%               | 1.07                               |
| Apr-11 | 1.2%               | 1.06                               |
| Apr-12 | 1.8%               | 1.04                               |
| Apr-13 | 0.8%               | 1.03                               |
| Apr-14 | 1.5%               | 1.02                               |
| Apr-15 | 0.5%               | 1.01                               |
| Apr-16 | 0.0%               | 1.01                               |
| Apr-17 | 1.2%               | 1.00                               |



<sup>(</sup>a) Changes have been based on the DPB/SPS rate for singles with one child. Most benefits move in the same proportions, but occasionally the increases will differ for different benefit types.

<sup>(</sup>b) Increases are determined based on gross benefit rates, consistent with the report.

<sup>(</sup>c) Increases have been checked for consistency with historical changes in CPI, on which changes should be based, as well as consistency across different benefit types.

<sup>(</sup>d) Increases apply at the first of April each year.

<sup>(</sup>e) The Apr-09 and Apr-11 results actually consist of a decrease of 4.7% (Jun-09) and 2.7% (Jun-11) that applied in the previous December quarter, followed by the usual CPI-related increase of 3.7% (Jun-09) and 4.0% (Jun-11) at the start of the June quarter. The decreases correspond to tax changes that affected the relationship between gross and net payments. We present the total impact over the year.

Table C.1.2 Projected benefit rate increases

| Table C.I.2 I | rojecteu be        |                    |
|---------------|--------------------|--------------------|
| Date          | Yearly<br>increase | Scale up<br>factor |
| 01-Apr-17     |                    | 1.00               |
| 01-Apr-18     | 1.67%              | 1.02               |
| 01-Apr-19     | 1.67%              | 1.03               |
| 01-Apr-20     | 1.67%              | 1.05               |
| 01-Apr-21     | 1.67%              | 1.07               |
| 01-Apr-22     | 1.67%              | 1.09               |
| 01-Apr-23     | 1.67%              | 1.10               |
| 01-Apr-24     | 1.67%              | 1.12               |
| 01-Apr-25     | 1.67%              | 1.14               |
| 01-Apr-26     | 1.67%              | 1.16               |
| 01-Apr-27     | 1.67%              | 1.18               |
| 01-Apr-28     | 1.67%              | 1.20               |
| 01-Apr-29     | 1.67%              | 1.22               |
| 01-Apr-30     | 1.67%              | 1.24               |
| 01-Apr-31     | 1.67%              | 1.26               |
| 01-Apr-32     | 1.67%              | 1.28               |
| 01-Apr-33     | 1.67%              | 1.30               |
| 01-Apr-34     | 1.67%              | 1.33               |
| 01-Apr-35     | 1.67%              | 1.35               |
| 01-Apr-36     | 1.67%              | 1.37               |
| 01-Apr-37     | 1.67%              | 1.39               |
| 01-Apr-38     | 1.70%              | 1.42               |
| 01-Apr-39     | 1.73%              | 1.44               |
| 01-Apr-40     | 1.76%              | 1.47               |
| 01-Apr-41     | 1.79%              | 1.49               |
| 01-Apr-42     | 1.83%              | 1.52               |
| 01-Apr-43     | 1.86%              | 1.55               |
| 01-Apr-44     | 1.89%              | 1.58               |
| 01-Apr-45     | 1.92%              | 1.61               |
| 01-Apr-46     | 1.96%              | 1.64               |
| 01-Apr-47     | 1.99%              | 1.67               |
| 01-Apr-48     | 2.00%              | 1.71               |
| 01-Apr-49     | 2.00%              | 1.74               |
| 01-Apr-50     | 2.00%              | 1.77               |
| 01-Apr-51     | 2.00%              | 1.81               |
| 01-Apr-52     | 2.00%              | 1.85               |
| 01-Apr-53     | 2.00%              | 1.88               |
| 01-Apr-54     | 2.00%              | 1.92               |
| 01-Apr-55     | 2.00%              | 1.96               |
| 01-Apr-56     | 2.00%              | 2.00               |
| 01-Apr-57     | 2.00%              | 2.04               |
| 01-Apr-58     | 2.00%              | 2.08               |
| Later         | 2.00%              |                    |
|               |                    |                    |

<sup>(</sup>a) Inflation increases assumed to apply at 1 April, consistent with current practice.(b) Assumptions based on Treasury projections of CPI as at Jun-17, in provided spreadsheet disc-rates-jun17.xls.

Table C.1.3 Comparison with previous projected inflation rates

| Date      | Previous<br>Projection | Present<br>Projection | Difference |
|-----------|------------------------|-----------------------|------------|
| 01-Apr-18 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-19 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-20 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-21 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-22 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-23 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-24 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-25 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-26 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-27 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-28 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-29 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-30 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-31 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-32 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-33 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-34 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-35 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-36 | 1.5%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-37 | 1.6%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-38 | 1.6%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-39 | 1.6%                   | 1.7%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-40 | 1.6%                   | 1.8%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-41 | 1.7%                   | 1.8%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-42 | 1.7%                   | 1.8%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-43 | 1.7%                   | 1.9%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-44 | 1.7%                   | 1.9%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-45 | 1.8%                   | 1.9%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-46 | 1.8%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-47 | 1.8%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-48 | 1.8%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.2%       |
| 01-Apr-49 | 1.9%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-50 | 1.9%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-51 | 1.9%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-52 | 1.9%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.1%       |
| 01-Apr-53 | 2.0%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.0%       |
| 01-Apr-54 | 2.0%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.0%       |
| 01-Apr-55 | 2.0%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.0%       |
| Later     | 2.0%                   | 2.0%                  | 0.0%       |

(a) Previous projection refers to 2016 actuarial valuation of the benefit system.

(b) The sum of previous projection and difference columns may not give present projection column due to rounding.

# C.2 Rental growth assumptions

The introduction of public housing into the projection model led us to simulate first the probability of Accommodation Supplement (AS) receipt and then the payment amount given receipt. This is in contrast to other Tier 2 payments where we use an average loading for all clients. We have included the level of local weekly rents as a predictor of AS payment levels. One consequence is we project average AS payments to grow faster than CPI, as rents are projected to grow faster than CPI. This is consistent with a higher rate of uptake of AS and higher average support level over time because of higher rents in some regions.

We have used first quartile rent throughout our analysis – it is much close to average public housing rents than the average or median. We have assumed that growth in rents will be faster than AWE growth in the short to medium term. There are a number of reasons why rents can temporarily grow faster than average wages, as has indeed been the case over the past decade. First, average wages may mask higher wage growth in some regions such as major cities. Second, housing costs can grow as a proportion of total income. Third, housing supply constraints can squeeze both the owner-occupier and rental markets higher. These supply constraints can be further compounded by population growth, both from births and migration.

Longer-term, rents continuously growing faster than wages lead to implausible assumptions; beyond ten years we assume they both grow at the same rate.

Tables C.2.1 and C.2.2 show the historical and projected AWE increases and rental growth increases, both presented relative to CPI. The historical and projected rental growth assumptions are also presented (as a difference to CPI) in Tables C.2.3 and C.2.4.

Table C.2.1 Historic CPI, AWE and rental growth increase

| Date      | CPI Yearly<br>increase | CPI Scale up<br>factor to June<br>2017 | AWE yearly<br>increase<br>(relative to<br>CPI) | Rental<br>growth yearly<br>increase<br>(relative to<br>CPI) |
|-----------|------------------------|--|--|---|
| 01-Apr-95 | 4.0%                   | 1.55                                   | -1.5%  | 1.2%  |
| 01-Apr-96 | 2.2%                   | 1.52                                   | 0.7%   | 3.3%  |
| 01-Apr-97 | 1.8%                   | 1.49                                   | 2.1%   | 2.4%  |
| 01-Apr-98 | 1.3%                   | 1.47                                   | 0.2%   | 0.4%  |
| 01-Apr-99 | -0.2%                  | 1.48                                   | 2.2%   | -0.4%   |
| 01-Apr-00 | 1.5%                   | 1.45                                   | -0.1%  | -0.7%   |
| 01-Apr-01 | 3.2%                   | 1.41                                   | -0.8%  | -2.7%   |
| 01-Apr-02 | 2.6%                   | 1.37                                   | 3.1%   | 1.0%  |
| 01-Apr-03 | 2.6%                   | 1.34                                   | 0.7%   | 4.5%  |
| 01-Apr-04 | 1.6%                   | 1.32                                   | 2.0%   | 5.8%  |
| 01-Apr-05 | 2.8%                   | 1.28                                   | 0.2%   | 2.7%  |
| 01-Apr-06 | 3.3%                   | 1.24                                   | 1.1%   | 1.8%  |
| 01-Apr-07 | 2.4%                   | 1.21                                   | 3.1%   | 4.4%  |
| 01-Apr-08 | 3.5%                   | 1.17                                   | 1.2%   | 3.7%  |
| 01-Apr-09 | 2.9%                   | 1.14                                   | 2.7%   | -0.6%   |
| 01-Apr-10 | 1.9%                   | 1.12                                   | -1.2%  | -0.4%   |
| 01-Apr-11 | 4.5%                   | 1.07                                   | -0.4%  | -1.2%   |
| 01-Apr-12 | 1.5%                   | 1.05                                   | 2.2%   | 1.1%  |
| 01-Apr-13 | 0.9%                   | 1.04                                   | 1.9%   | 2.5%  |
| 01-Apr-14 | 1.4%                   | 1.03                                   | 1.9%   | 1.6%  |
| 01-Apr-15 | 0.3%                   | 1.03                                   | 2.2%   | 2.5%  |
| 01-Apr-16 | 0.4%                   | 1.02                                   | 1.7%   | 3.9%  |
| 01-Apr-17 | 2.2%                   | 1.00                                   | 0.0%   | 2.8%  |

<sup>(</sup>c) Historical rent increases based on MBIE data from <a href="http://www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/housing-property/sector-information-and-statistics/rental-bond-data">http://www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/housing-property/sector-information-and-statistics/rental-bond-data</a>



<sup>(</sup>a) Historical CPI increases based on Statistics New Zealand data from <a href="http://www.stats.govt.nz/infoshare/">http://www.stats.govt.nz/infoshare/</a> (CPI All Groups for New Zealand, Seasonally adjusted)

<sup>(</sup>b) Historical AWE increases based on Statistics New Zealand data from <a href="http://www.stats.govt.nz/infoshare/">http://www.stats.govt.nz/infoshare/</a> (Total All Ind. & Both Sexes - Seasonally Adi)

Table C.2.2 Projected CPI, AWE and rental growth increases

| 01-Apr-19 1<br>01-Apr-20 1<br>01-Apr-21 1<br>01-Apr-22 1<br>01-Apr-23 1<br>01-Apr-24 1 | .67%<br>.67%<br>.67%<br>.67%<br>.67% | 1.00<br>1.02<br>1.03<br>1.05<br>1.07<br>1.09 | -0.27%<br>0.83%<br>0.99% | 0.71%<br>1.74%<br>1.79% |
|--|--------------------------------------|--|--------------------------|-------------------------|
| 01-Apr-19 1<br>01-Apr-20 1<br>01-Apr-21 1<br>01-Apr-22 1<br>01-Apr-23 1<br>01-Apr-24 1 | .67%<br>.67%<br>.67%<br>.67%         | 1.03<br>1.05<br>1.07                         | 0.83%<br>0.99%           | 1.74%                   |
| 01-Apr-20 1<br>01-Apr-21 1<br>01-Apr-22 1<br>01-Apr-23 1<br>01-Apr-24 1                | .67%<br>.67%<br>.67%                 | 1.05<br>1.07                                 | 0.99%                    |                         |
| 01-Apr-21 1<br>01-Apr-22 1<br>01-Apr-23 1<br>01-Apr-24 1                               | .67%<br>.67%<br>.67%                 | 1.07   |                          | 1.79%                   |
| 01-Apr-22 1<br>01-Apr-23 1<br>01-Apr-24 1  | .67%<br>.67%                         | -  | 0.600/                   |                         |
| 01-Apr-23 1<br>01-Apr-24 1   | .67%                                 | 1.09   | 0.68%                    | 1.38%                   |
| 01-Apr-24 1  |                                      |  | 0.61%                    | 1.20%                   |
|  |                                      | 1.10   | 0.74%                    | 1.24%                   |
| 01-Apr-25 1  | .67%                                 | 1.12   | 0.93%                    | 1.32%                   |
|  | .67%                                 | 1.14   | 1.11%                    | 1.40%                   |
| 01-Apr-26 1  | .67%                                 | 1.16   | 1.29%                    | 1.48%                   |
| 01-Apr-27 1  | .67%                                 | 1.18   | 1.46%                    | 1.55%                   |
| 01-Apr-28 1  | .67%                                 | 1.20   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .67%                                 | 1.22   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
| 01-Apr-30 1  | .67%                                 | 1.24   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
| 01-Apr-31 1  | .67%                                 | 1.26   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
| 01-Apr-32 1  | .67%                                 | 1.28   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
| i i  | .67%                                 | 1.30   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
| i i  | .67%                                 | 1.33   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
| i i  | .67%                                 | 1.35   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .67%                                 | 1.37   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
| i i  | .67%                                 | 1.39   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .70%                                 | 1.42   | 1.47%                    | 1.47%                   |
|  | .73%                                 | 1.44   | 1.47%                    | 1.47%                   |
|  | .76%                                 | 1.47   | 1.47%                    | 1.47%                   |
| i i  | .79%                                 | 1.49   | 1.47%                    | 1.47%                   |
| · ·  | .83%                                 | 1.52   | 1.46%                    | 1.46%                   |
|  | .86%                                 | 1.55   | 1.47%                    | 1.47%                   |
| · ·  | .89%                                 | 1.58   | 1.47%                    | 1.47%                   |
| · .  | .92%                                 | 1.61   | 1.47%                    | 1.47%                   |
| · ·  | .96%                                 | 1.64   | 1.46%                    | 1.46%                   |
| · ·  | .99%                                 | 1.67   | 1.47%                    | 1.47%                   |
| · ·  | .00%                                 | 1.71   | 1.49%                    | 1.49%                   |
|  | .00%                                 | 1.74   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .00%                                 | 1.77   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .00%                                 | 1.81   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .00%                                 | 1.85   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .00%                                 | 1.88   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .00%                                 | 1.92   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
| i i  | .00%                                 | 1.96   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
| 1  | .00%                                 | 2.00   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .00%                                 | 2.04   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .00%                                 | 2.08   | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |
|  | .00%                                 |  | 1.50%                    | 1.50%                   |

<sup>(</sup>a) CPI and AWE increases assumed to apply at 1 April

<sup>(</sup>b) Rent assumed to apply quarterly

<sup>(</sup>c) CPI assumptions are as previously presented in table C.1.2 and based on Treasury projections of CPI as at Jun-17, in provided spreadsheet disc-rates-jun17.xls

Table C.2.3 Historical rental growth increases by region

| Date      | Yearly rental growth rate |          |         |            |        |          |  |
|-----------|---------------------------|----------|---------|------------|--------|----------|--|
| 5.00      | Northland                 | Auckland | Waikato | East coast | Plenty | Taranaki |  |
| 01-Apr-95 | 2.4%                      | 4.0%     | 2.0%    | -0.7%      | -0.8%  | -3.1%    |  |
| 01-Apr-96 | 4.9%                      | 6.3%     | 3.6%    | 2.5%       | 0.1%   | 1.7%     |  |
| 01-Apr-97 | 4.7%                      | 3.7%     | 4.7%    | -1.3%      | -0.7%  | 1.0%     |  |
| 01-Apr-98 | 0.4%                      | -0.5%    | 1.3%    | 1.5%       | 0.4%   | 0.4%     |  |
| 01-Apr-99 | 1.8%                      | -1.5%    | -0.7%   | 0.7%       | -2.4%  | 1.3%     |  |
| 01-Apr-00 | -2.7%                     | -0.6%    | -1.3%   | -0.8%      | -2.1%  | -0.2%    |  |
| 01-Apr-01 | -4.0%                     | -2.4%    | -3.2%   | -2.1%      | -5.6%  | -0.5%    |  |
| 01-Apr-02 | -0.1%                     | 1.9%     | -0.4%   | -1.5%      | 1.7%   | 0.1%     |  |
| 01-Apr-03 | 4.0%                      | 5.9%     | 2.9%    | 0.9%       | 9.0%   | 1.2%     |  |
| 01-Apr-04 | 6.9%                      | 4.3%     | 8.1%    | 8.3%       | 3.2%   | 2.4%     |  |
| 01-Apr-05 | 5.0%                      | 0.8%     | 3.3%    | 5.1%       | 6.7%   | 0.9%     |  |
| 01-Apr-06 | 3.5%                      | 0.3%     | 1.6%    | 2.7%       | 4.3%   | 3.9%     |  |
| 01-Apr-07 | 3.2%                      | 3.8%     | 4.5%    | 5.2%       | 7.2%   | 4.1%     |  |
| 01-Apr-08 | 4.2%                      | 3.3%     | 2.7%    | 3.0%       | 4.8%   | 3.6%     |  |
| 01-Apr-09 | -1.3%                     | -1.1%    | -1.3%   | -0.8%      | 1.5%   | 0.4%     |  |
| 01-Apr-10 | -0.4%                     | -0.6%    | -0.1%   | 0.1%       | -0.1%  | -0.7%    |  |
| 01-Apr-11 | -0.8%                     | -0.5%    | -1.7%   | -2.2%      | -3.4%  | -1.6%    |  |
| 01-Apr-12 | -0.4%                     | 1.6%     | 1.3%    | 0.9%       | 1.2%   | 0.9%     |  |
| 01-Apr-13 | 1.1%                      | 3.1%     | 0.9%    | 2.3%       | 2.2%   | 1.7%     |  |
| 01-Apr-14 | 2.0%                      | 2.3%     | 0.9%    | -0.9%      | 0.5%   | 1.2%     |  |
| 01-Apr-15 | 2.6%                      | 3.5%     | 3.4%    | 1.6%       | 1.3%   | 1.6%     |  |
| 01-Apr-16 | 4.4%                      | 4.3%     | 8.0%    | 3.9%       | 3.8%   | 3.5%     |  |
| 01-Apr-17 | 6.0%                      | 2.1%     | 5.0%    | 4.8%       | 1.0%   | 4.1%     |  |

| Date      | Yearly rental growth rate |            |        |            |          |       |
|-----------|---------------------------|------------|--------|------------|----------|-------|
|           | Central                   | Wellington | Nelson | Canterbury | Southern | Total |
| 01-Apr-95 | 1.7%                      | -1.6%      | 1.1%   | 0.7%       | 8.1%     | 1.2%  |
| 01-Apr-96 | 3.5%                      | 0.5%       | 3.2%   | -1.9%      | 10.6%    | 3.3%  |
| 01-Apr-97 | 4.9%                      | 2.6%       | 1.0%   | -5.2%      | 4.6%     | 2.4%  |
| 01-Apr-98 | 2.8%                      | 1.3%       | -1.6%  | -2.4%      | -2.4%    | 0.4%  |
| 01-Apr-99 | 2.4%                      | 0.0%       | -2.8%  | 0.7%       | -4.4%    | -0.4% |
| 01-Apr-00 | 1.3%                      | 0.1%       | -1.5%  | 2.3%       | -1.1%    | -0.7% |
| 01-Apr-01 | -3.0%                     | -3.1%      | -2.5%  | -0.6%      | -2.5%    | -2.7% |
| 01-Apr-02 | -0.3%                     | 3.2%       | 3.1%   | 3.2%       | 2.8%     | 1.0%  |
| 01-Apr-03 | 1.5%                      | 8.8%       | 5.8%   | 7.8%       | 8.7%     | 4.5%  |
| 01-Apr-04 | 1.3%                      | 8.1%       | 9.9%   | 8.8%       | 2.6%     | 5.8%  |
| 01-Apr-05 | 0.6%                      | 1.1%       | 2.3%   | 3.7%       | -1.7%    | 2.7%  |
| 01-Apr-06 | -0.3%                     | 0.9%       | 2.1%   | -0.8%      | -1.6%    | 1.8%  |
| 01-Apr-07 | 8.2%                      | 3.9%       | 2.1%   | 2.2%       | 2.7%     | 4.4%  |
| 01-Apr-08 | 3.8%                      | 4.2%       | 4.2%   | 2.9%       | 2.7%     | 3.7%  |
| 01-Apr-09 | 1.0%                      | 1.7%       | -3.2%  | -1.1%      | -1.4%    | -0.6% |
| 01-Apr-10 | -0.1%                     | 0.4%       | -1.2%  | -0.2%      | -0.7%    | -0.4% |
| 01-Apr-11 | -3.2%                     | -2.9%      | 1.9%   | 2.2%       | 0.1%     | -1.2% |
| 01-Apr-12 | 0.0%                      | 1.5%       | 3.9%   | -0.4%      | 2.5%     | 1.1%  |
| 01-Apr-13 | 0.4%                      | 1.4%       | 9.1%   | 3.2%       | 3.6%     | 2.5%  |
| 01-Apr-14 | 1.9%                      | -0.2%      | 5.6%   | 4.4%       | 2.1%     | 1.6%  |
| 01-Apr-15 | 1.3%                      | 0.8%       | 3.5%   | 2.1%       | 4.9%     | 2.5%  |
| 01-Apr-16 | 3.3%                      | 2.0%       | -3.1%  | 4.9%       | 5.4%     | 3.9%  |
| 01-Apr-17 | 3.4%                      | 2.4%       | -5.7%  | 4.0%       | 1.4%     | 2.8%  |

(a) Historical rental increases based on MBIE data from <a href="http://www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/housing-property/sector-information-and-statistics/rental-bond-data">http://www.mbie.govt.nz/info-services/housing-property/sector-information-and-statistics/rental-bond-data</a>



Table C.2.4 Projected rental growth rates by region

| Date      | Quarterly rental growth rate |          |         |            |        |          |  |
|-----------|------------------------------|----------|---------|------------|--------|----------|--|
|           | Northland                    | Auckland | Waikato | East coast | Plenty | Taranaki |  |
| 30-Sep-17 | 0.65%                        | 0.12%    | 0.45%   | 0.99%      | 0.45%  | -0.18%   |  |
| 31-Dec-17 | 0.59%                        | 0.12%    | 0.41%   | 0.90%      | 0.41%  | -0.14%   |  |
| 31-Mar-18 | 0.53%                        | 0.12%    | 0.38%   | 0.80%      | 0.38%  | -0.11%   |  |
| 30-Jun-18 | 0.47%                        | 0.12%    | 0.34%   | 0.70%      | 0.34%  | -0.08%   |  |
| 30-Sep-18 | 0.78%                        | 0.50%    | 0.68%   | 0.96%      | 0.68%  | 0.34%    |  |
| 31-Dec-18 | 0.71%                        | 0.50%    | 0.63%   | 0.85%      | 0.63%  | 0.38%    |  |
| 31-Mar-19 | 0.64%                        | 0.50%    | 0.59%   | 0.73%      | 0.59%  | 0.42%    |  |
| 30-Jun-19 | 0.57%                        | 0.50%    | 0.55%   | 0.62%      | 0.55%  | 0.46%    |  |
| 30-Sep-19 | 0.43%                        | 0.43%    | 0.43%   | 0.43%      | 0.43%  | 0.43%    |  |
| 31-Dec-19 | 0.42%                        | 0.42%    | 0.42%   | 0.42%      | 0.42%  | 0.42%    |  |
| 31-Mar-20 | 0.42%                        | 0.42%    | 0.42%   | 0.42%      | 0.42%  | 0.42%    |  |
| 30-Jun-20 | 0.41%                        | 0.41%    | 0.41%   | 0.41%      | 0.41%  | 0.41%    |  |
| 30-Sep-20 | 0.33%                        | 0.33%    | 0.33%   | 0.33%      | 0.33%  | 0.33%    |  |
| 31-Dec-20 | 0.32%                        | 0.32%    | 0.32%   | 0.32%      | 0.32%  | 0.32%    |  |
| 31-Mar-21 | 0.32%                        | 0.32%    | 0.32%   | 0.32%      | 0.32%  | 0.32%    |  |
| 30-Jun-21 | 0.31%                        | 0.31%    | 0.31%   | 0.31%      | 0.31%  | 0.31%    |  |
| 30-Sep-21 | 0.30%                        | 0.30%    | 0.30%   | 0.30%      | 0.30%  | 0.30%    |  |
| 31-Dec-21 | 0.30%                        | 0.30%    | 0.30%   | 0.30%      | 0.30%  | 0.30%    |  |
| 31-Mar-22 | 0.29%                        | 0.29%    | 0.29%   | 0.29%      | 0.29%  | 0.29%    |  |
| 30-Jun-22 | 0.28%                        | 0.28%    | 0.28%   | 0.28%      | 0.28%  | 0.28%    |  |

| Quarterly rental growth rate |         |            |        |            |          |       |
|------------------------------|---------|------------|--------|------------|----------|-------|
|                              | Central | Wellington | Nelson | Canterbury | Southern | Total |
| 30-Sep-17                    | 0.52%   | 0.29%      | -0.09% | -1.68%     | 0.59%    | 0.18% |
| 31-Dec-17                    | 0.47%   | 0.27%      | -0.07% | -1.48%     | 0.54%    | 0.17% |
| 31-Mar-18                    | 0.43%   | 0.25%      | -0.04% | -1.28%     | 0.48%    | 0.16% |
| 30-Jun-18                    | 0.38%   | 0.23%      | -0.02% | -1.08%     | 0.43%    | 0.16% |
| 30-Sep-18                    | 0.71%   | 0.59%      | 0.39%  | -0.46%     | 0.75%    | 0.53% |
| 31-Dec-18                    | 0.66%   | 0.57%      | 0.42%  | -0.22%     | 0.69%    | 0.52% |
| 31-Mar-19                    | 0.61%   | 0.55%      | 0.45%  | 0.02%      | 0.63%    | 0.52% |
| 30-Jun-19                    | 0.56%   | 0.52%      | 0.47%  | 0.26%      | 0.57%    | 0.51% |
| 30-Sep-19                    | 0.43%   | 0.43%      | 0.43%  | 0.43%      | 0.43%    | 0.43% |
| 31-Dec-19                    | 0.42%   | 0.42%      | 0.42%  | 0.42%      | 0.42%    | 0.42% |
| 31-Mar-20                    | 0.42%   | 0.42%      | 0.42%  | 0.42%      | 0.42%    | 0.42% |
| 30-Jun-20                    | 0.41%   | 0.41%      | 0.41%  | 0.41%      | 0.41%    | 0.41% |
| 30-Sep-20                    | 0.33%   | 0.33%      | 0.33%  | 0.33%      | 0.33%    | 0.33% |
| 31-Dec-20                    | 0.32%   | 0.32%      | 0.32%  | 0.32%      | 0.32%    | 0.32% |
| 31-Mar-21                    | 0.32%   | 0.32%      | 0.32%  | 0.32%      | 0.32%    | 0.32% |
| 30-Jun-21                    | 0.31%   | 0.31%      | 0.31%  | 0.31%      | 0.31%    | 0.31% |
| 30-Sep-21                    | 0.30%   | 0.30%      | 0.30%  | 0.30%      | 0.30%    | 0.30% |
| 31-Dec-21                    | 0.30%   | 0.30%      | 0.30%  | 0.30%      | 0.30%    | 0.30% |
| 31-Mar-22                    | 0.29%   | 0.29%      | 0.29%  | 0.29%      | 0.29%    | 0.29% |
| 30-Jun-22                    | 0.28%   | 0.28%      | 0.28%  | 0.28%      | 0.28%    | 0.28% |

# C.3 Discounting

Future cash flows are discounted to present value using the risk-free rate. This is taken to be the NZ government bond rate, as published by Treasury.

**Table C.3.1 Discounting assumptions** 

|           | Troocury              | Discount factor               |
|-----------|-----------------------|-------------------------------|
| Date      | Treasury<br>(monthly) | Discount factor<br>applied to |
|           | forward rate          | cashflows                     |
| 30-Jun-18 | 2.17%                 | 98.3%                         |
| 30-Jun-19 | 2.52%                 | 96.1%                         |
| 30-Jun-20 | 2.77%                 | 93.6%                         |
| 30-Jun-21 | 2.99%                 | 91.0%                         |
| 30-Jun-22 | 3.19%                 | 88.3%                         |
| 30-Jun-23 | 3.37%                 | 85.5%                         |
| 30-Jun-24 | 3.52%                 | 82.7%                         |
| 30-Jun-25 | 3.66%                 | 79.8%                         |
| 30-Jun-26 | 3.77%                 | 77.0%                         |
| 30-Jun-27 | 3.87%                 | 74.1%                         |
| 30-Jun-28 | 3.97%                 | 71.3%                         |
| 30-Jun-29 | 4.05%                 | 68.6%                         |
| 30-Jun-30 | 4.14%                 | 65.9%                         |
| 30-Jun-31 | 4.21%                 | 63.3%                         |
| 30-Jun-32 | 4.29%                 | 60.7%                         |
| 30-Jun-33 | 4.35%                 | 58.2%                         |
| 30-Jun-34 | 4.41%                 | 55.7%                         |
| 30-Jun-35 | 4.47%                 | 53.4%                         |
| 30-Jun-36 | 4.51%                 | 51.1%                         |
| 30-Jun-37 | 4.55%                 | 48.9%                         |
| 30-Jun-38 | 4.57%                 | 46.7%                         |
| 30-Jun-39 | 4.59%                 | 44.7%                         |
| 30-Jun-40 | 4.61%                 | 42.7%                         |
| 30-Jun-41 | 4.63%                 | 40.8%                         |
| 30-Jun-42 | 4.65%                 | 39.0%                         |
| 30-Jun-43 | 4.67%                 | 37.3%                         |
| 30-Jun-44 | 4.69%                 | 35.6%                         |
| 30-Jun-45 | 4.71%                 | 34.0%                         |
| 30-Jun-46 | 4.73%                 | 32.5%                         |
| 30-Jun-47 | 4.75%                 | 31.0%                         |
| 30-Jun-48 | 4.75%                 | 29.6%                         |
| 30-Jun-49 | 4.75%                 | 28.3%                         |
| 30-Jun-50 | 4.75%                 | 27.0%                         |
| 30-Jun-51 | 4.75%                 | 25.8%                         |
| 30-Jun-52 | 4.75%                 | 24.6%                         |
| 30-Jun-53 | 4.75%                 | 23.5%                         |
| 30-Jun-54 | 4.75%                 | 22.4%                         |
| 30-Jun-55 | 4.75%                 | 21.4%                         |
| 30-Jun-56 | 4.75%                 | 20.4%                         |
| 30-Jun-57 | 4.75%                 | 19.5%                         |
| 30-Jun-58 | 4.75%                 | 18.6%                         |
| Later     | 4.75%                 |                               |



<sup>(</sup>a) Discounting assumptions apply to the middle of each quarter. Although the table only shows the discount factor for each June quarter, in practice, separate discount factors are calculated for each quarter.

<sup>(</sup>b) Assumptions based on Treasury projections of monthly forward rates as at Jun-17, in spreadsheet titled disc-rates-jun17.xls. Forward rates are as provided Treasury.

Table C.3.2 Comparison with previous projected discount rates

| Year (monthly<br>forward rate at<br>30th June) | Previous<br>projection | Present<br>projection | Difference |
|--|------------------------|-----------------------|------------|
| 2018   | 2.0%                   | 2.2%                  | 0.2%       |
| 2019   | 1.9%                   | 2.5%                  | 0.6%       |
| 2020   | 2.0%                   | 2.8%                  | 0.8%       |
| 2021   | 2.1%                   | 3.0%                  | 0.9%       |
| 2022   | 2.2%                   | 3.2%                  | 1.0%       |
| 2023   | 2.4%                   | 3.4%                  | 1.0%       |
| 2024   | 2.5%                   | 3.5%                  | 1.0%       |
| 2025   | 2.7%                   | 3.7%                  | 1.0%       |
| 2026   | 2.9%                   | 3.8%                  | 0.9%       |
| 2027   | 3.1%                   | 3.9%                  | 0.8%       |
| 2028   | 3.2%                   | 4.0%                  | 0.8%       |
| 2029   | 3.3%                   | 4.1%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2030   | 3.4%                   | 4.1%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2031   | 3.5%                   | 4.2%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2032   | 3.6%                   | 4.3%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2033   | 3.7%                   | 4.4%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2034   | 3.7%                   | 4.4%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2035   | 3.7%                   | 4.5%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2036   | 3.8%                   | 4.5%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2037   | 3.8%                   | 4.6%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2038   | 3.9%                   | 4.6%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2039   | 3.9%                   | 4.6%                  | 0.7%       |
| 2040   | 4.0%                   | 4.6%                  | 0.6%       |
| 2041   | 4.0%                   | 4.6%                  | 0.6%       |
| 2042   | 4.1%                   | 4.7%                  | 0.6%       |
| 2043   | 4.1%                   | 4.7%                  | 0.5%       |
| 2044   | 4.2%                   | 4.7%                  | 0.5%       |
| 2045   | 4.2%                   | 4.7%                  | 0.5%       |
| 2046   | 4.3%                   | 4.7%                  | 0.4%       |
| 2047   | 4.3%                   | 4.8%                  | 0.4%       |
| 2048   | 4.4%                   | 4.8%                  | 0.4%       |
| 2049   | 4.4%                   | 4.8%                  | 0.3%       |
| 2050   | 4.5%                   | 4.8%                  | 0.3%       |
| 2051   | 4.5%                   | 4.8%                  | 0.2%       |
| 2052   | 4.6%                   | 4.8%                  | 0.2%       |
| 2053   | 4.6%                   | 4.8%                  | 0.1%       |
| 2054   | 4.7%                   | 4.8%                  | 0.1%       |
| Later  | 4.7%                   | 4.8%                  | 0.0%       |

(a) Previous projection refers to 2016 actuarial valuation of the benefit system

# C.4 Unemployment rate

Table C.4.1 Historic national unemployment rate

| Unemployment rate |        |        |        |        |  |
|-------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| Year              | 31 Mar | 30 Jun | 30-Sep | 31-Dec |  |
| 1991              | 9.8%   | 10.5%  | 11.2%  | 11.0%  |  |
| 1992              | 11.0%  | 10.4%  | 10.6%  | 10.6%  |  |
| 1993              | 10.1%  | 10.2%  | 9.6%   | 9.4%   |  |
| 1994              | 9.3%   | 8.5%   | 8.0%   | 7.6%   |  |
| 1995              | 6.8%   | 6.4%   | 6.3%   | 6.4%   |  |
| 1996              | 6.4%   | 6.1%   | 6.5%   | 6.2%   |  |
| 1997              | 6.7%   | 6.8%   | 7.0%   | 7.0%   |  |
| 1998              | 7.4%   | 7.9%   | 7.7%   | 8.0%   |  |
| 1999              | 7.5%   | 7.3%   | 7.0%   | 6.4%   |  |
| 2000              | 6.4%   | 6.3%   | 6.0%   | 5.8%   |  |
| 2001              | 5.5%   | 5.4%   | 5.4%   | 5.6%   |  |
| 2002              | 5.3%   | 5.3%   | 5.6%   | 5.0%   |  |
| 2003              | 5.0%   | 4.8%   | 4.5%   | 4.7%   |  |
| 2004              | 4.3%   | 4.2%   | 3.9%   | 3.7%   |  |
| 2005              | 3.9%   | 3.9%   | 3.8%   | 3.8%   |  |
| 2006              | 4.1%   | 3.7%   | 3.9%   | 3.8%   |  |
| 2007              | 3.9%   | 3.6%   | 3.6%   | 3.3%   |  |
| 2008              | 3.7%   | 3.8%   | 4.0%   | 4.4%   |  |
| 2009              | 5.0%   | 5.7%   | 6.1%   | 6.5%   |  |
| 2010              | 5.9%   | 6.5%   | 6.0%   | 6.2%   |  |
| 2011              | 6.0%   | 6.0%   | 5.9%   | 6.0%   |  |
| 2012              | 6.3%   | 6.4%   | 6.7%   | 6.2%   |  |
| 2013              | 5.7%   | 6.0%   | 5.8%   | 5.6%   |  |
| 2014              | 5.6%   | 5.3%   | 5.2%   | 5.5%   |  |
| 2015              | 5.4%   | 5.5%   | 5.6%   | 4.9%   |  |
| 2016              | 5.2%   | 5.1%   | 4.9%   | 5.2%   |  |
| 2017              | 4.9%   | 4.8%   |        |        |  |

#### Notes:

(a) Rates supplied by NZ Treasury, sourced from Infoshare, table reference HLF097AA. Figures are seasonally adjusted.

Table C.4.2 Projected national unemployment rate

| Unemployment rate |        |        |        |        |
|-------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Year              | 31 Mar | 30 Jun | 30-Sep | 31-Dec |
| 2017              |        |        | 4.8%   | 4.7%   |
| 2018              | 4.7%   | 4.6%   | 4.6%   | 4.5%   |
| 2019              | 4.5%   | 4.4%   | 4.4%   | 4.4%   |
| 2020              | 4.3%   | 4.4%   | 4.4%   | 4.4%   |
| 2021              | 4.4%   | 4.3%   | 4.3%   | 4.3%   |
| Later             | 4.3%   | 4.3%   | 4.3%   | 4.3%   |

# Notes:

(a) Annual unemployment forecasts provided by Treasury in their BEFU 2017 economic forecasts to June 2021.



<sup>(</sup>b) These figures may differ from those presented in 2015 and earlier as Statistics NZ revised the way in which they report the unemployment rate in 2016. On the new basis, recent rates are approximately 0.4% lower than on the old basis.

Table C.4.3.1 Historical regional unemployment rates in the Northland region

|      | Unemployment rate in Northland |        |        |        |  |
|------|--------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| Year | 31-Mar                         | 30-Jun | 30-Sep | 31-Dec |  |
| 1992 | 16.3%                          | 12.3%  | 12.7%  | 12.1%  |  |
| 1993 | 10.0%                          | 15.9%  | 15.8%  | 14.3%  |  |
| 1994 | 12.7%                          | 12.9%  | 14.8%  | 14.3%  |  |
| 1995 | 13.6%                          | 10.0%  | 10.1%  | 11.7%  |  |
| 1996 | 12.0%                          | 11.4%  | 9.1%   | 6.9%   |  |
| 1997 | 8.7%                           | 10.4%  | 9.3%   | 10.1%  |  |
| 1998 | 12.7%                          | 11.5%  | 11.5%  | 14.2%  |  |
| 1999 | 13.3%                          | 14.1%  | 9.2%   | 9.7%   |  |
| 2000 | 9.7%                           | 8.9%   | 9.2%   | 9.0%   |  |
| 2001 | 7.9%                           | 6.9%   | 8.5%   | 9.6%   |  |
| 2002 | 11.1%                          | 8.9%   | 8.8%   | 8.8%   |  |
| 2003 | 10.2%                          | 7.6%   | 8.7%   | 7.2%   |  |
| 2004 | 4.4%                           | 5.0%   | 5.4%   | 4.4%   |  |
| 2005 | 4.4%                           | 7.4%   | 5.9%   | 5.0%   |  |
| 2006 | 5.7%                           | 6.0%   | 5.7%   | 3.6%   |  |
| 2007 | 5.1%                           | 3.5%   | 5.5%   | 2.7%   |  |
| 2008 | 4.7%                           | 4.1%   | 7.1%   | 6.5%   |  |
| 2009 | 8.5%                           | 7.7%   | 8.9%   | 9.0%   |  |
| 2010 | 8.8%                           | 8.9%   | 7.8%   | 8.2%   |  |
| 2011 | 9.3%                           | 7.2%   | 8.2%   | 7.8%   |  |
| 2012 | 8.1%                           | 8.7%   | 8.9%   | 9.0%   |  |
| 2013 | 9.2%                           | 6.8%   | 9.0%   | 8.2%   |  |
| 2014 | 7.5%                           | 7.3%   | 8.3%   | 7.8%   |  |
| 2015 | 8.8%                           | 7.4%   | 8.1%   | 6.0%   |  |
| 2016 | 8.4%                           | 10.6%  | 7.6%   | 7.2%   |  |
| 2017 | 7.9%                           | 7.2%   |        |        |  |

Table C.4.3.2 Historical regional unemployment rates in the Auckland region

| rates in the Auckland region |        |            |               |        |
|------------------------------|--------|------------|---------------|--------|
|                              | Un     | employment | rate in Auckl | and    |
| Year                         | 31-Mar | 30-Jun     | 30-Sep        | 31-Dec |
| 1992                         | 13.0%  | 12.0%      | 10.9%         | 10.9%  |
| 1993                         | 10.8%  | 10.6%      | 9.9%          | 8.7%   |
| 1994                         | 10.1%  | 8.0%       | 7.3%          | 6.7%   |
| 1995                         | 5.9%   | 5.8%       | 5.4%          | 5.2%   |
| 1996                         | 5.1%   | 5.3%       | 5.7%          | 5.1%   |
| 1997                         | 6.4%   | 7.0%       | 7.3%          | 7.0%   |
| 1998                         | 7.7%   | 7.8%       | 6.7%          | 6.7%   |
| 1999                         | 7.0%   | 6.3%       | 6.3%          | 5.0%   |
| 2000                         | 6.5%   | 5.9%       | 5.2%          | 5.1%   |
| 2001                         | 5.4%   | 5.7%       | 4.3%          | 4.7%   |
| 2002                         | 5.0%   | 5.2%       | 5.0%          | 4.1%   |
| 2003                         | 4.6%   | 4.1%       | 3.4%          | 3.9%   |
| 2004                         | 4.5%   | 3.9%       | 3.9%          | 3.4%   |
| 2005                         | 4.2%   | 3.4%       | 3.5%          | 3.7%   |
| 2006                         | 3.9%   | 3.2%       | 3.8%          | 3.8%   |
| 2007                         | 4.6%   | 3.3%       | 3.6%          | 3.6%   |
| 2008                         | 4.6%   | 4.1%       | 4.1%          | 5.0%   |
| 2009                         | 6.3%   | 6.1%       | 6.2%          | 7.2%   |
| 2010                         | 7.5%   | 8.1%       | 6.7%          | 6.9%   |
| 2011                         | 7.0%   | 6.6%       | 6.2%          | 6.1%   |
| 2012                         | 7.2%   | 6.8%       | 7.7%          | 6.4%   |
| 2013                         | 6.7%   | 6.3%       | 5.9%          | 5.6%   |
| 2014                         | 6.6%   | 5.8%       | 5.7%          | 5.6%   |
| 2015                         | 6.5%   | 5.9%       | 5.6%          | 5.1%   |
| 2016                         | 6.1%   | 4.7%       | 5.3%          | 5.1%   |
| 2017                         | 5.0%   | 4.5%       |               |        |

Table C.4.3.3 Historical regional unemployment rates in the Waikato region

|      | Unemployment rate in Waikato |        |        |        |  |
|------|------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| Year | 31-Mar                       | 30-Jun | 30-Sep | 31-Dec |  |
| 1992 | 12.1%                        | 11.2%  | 11.0%  | 10.5%  |  |
| 1993 | 12.1%                        | 12.1%  | 9.6%   | 9.7%   |  |
| 1994 | 9.8%                         | 9.4%   | 7.7%   | 7.8%   |  |
| 1995 | 8.8%                         | 6.8%   | 6.3%   | 6.6%   |  |
| 1996 | 8.2%                         | 6.5%   | 7.5%   | 6.5%   |  |
| 1997 | 8.3%                         | 7.5%   | 6.7%   | 7.4%   |  |
| 1998 | 8.3%                         | 8.3%   | 8.4%   | 9.2%   |  |
| 1999 | 10.3%                        | 8.7%   | 7.6%   | 6.4%   |  |
| 2000 | 7.9%                         | 5.9%   | 6.2%   | 6.1%   |  |
| 2001 | 6.6%                         | 6.0%   | 5.9%   | 6.3%   |  |
| 2002 | 6.3%                         | 5.0%   | 5.6%   | 5.6%   |  |
| 2003 | 5.7%                         | 5.2%   | 3.3%   | 4.4%   |  |
| 2004 | 4.0%                         | 3.1%   | 2.9%   | 3.2%   |  |
| 2005 | 4.2%                         | 4.9%   | 3.9%   | 4.2%   |  |
| 2006 | 4.4%                         | 2.9%   | 3.7%   | 2.8%   |  |
| 2007 | 4.4%                         | 3.7%   | 3.3%   | 3.3%   |  |
| 2008 | 4.1%                         | 3.9%   | 4.3%   | 4.4%   |  |
| 2009 | 5.6%                         | 6.5%   | 6.0%   | 5.7%   |  |
| 2010 | 5.2%                         | 5.6%   | 6.5%   | 5.5%   |  |
| 2011 | 6.7%                         | 5.7%   | 6.6%   | 6.0%   |  |
| 2012 | 8.0%                         | 6.5%   | 5.8%   | 5.3%   |  |
| 2013 | 5.4%                         | 5.4%   | 5.7%   | 6.3%   |  |
| 2014 | 6.2%                         | 6.1%   | 5.6%   | 5.4%   |  |
| 2015 | 5.9%                         | 4.6%   | 6.2%   | 4.8%   |  |
| 2016 | 5.4%                         | 4.8%   | 4.5%   | 5.7%   |  |
| 2017 | 4.9%                         | 4.4%   |        |        |  |



Table C.4.3.4 Historical regional unemployment rates in the Bay of Plenty region

|      | Unen   | nployment ra | ite in Bay of F | Plenty |
|------|--------|--------------|-----------------|--------|
| Year | 31-Mar | 30-Jun       | 30-Sep          | 31-Dec |
| 1992 | 13.5%  | 12.8%        | 12.9%           | 12.6%  |
| 1993 | 13.5%  | 10.6%        | 9.6%            | 11.8%  |
| 1994 | 13.2%  | 10.7%        | 10.1%           | 9.7%   |
| 1995 | 10.1%  | 9.6%         | 7.0%            | 8.3%   |
| 1996 | 9.3%   | 6.6%         | 8.1%            | 9.2%   |
| 1997 | 10.6%  | 9.1%         | 8.3%            | 9.1%   |
| 1998 | 9.9%   | 12.2%        | 11.2%           | 11.7%  |
| 1999 | 11.9%  | 10.9%        | 9.2%            | 8.6%   |
| 2000 | 7.5%   | 8.9%         | 8.4%            | 6.7%   |
| 2001 | 9.0%   | 7.9%         | 8.6%            | 8.1%   |
| 2002 | 7.5%   | 8.3%         | 7.4%            | 6.9%   |
| 2003 | 7.9%   | 7.0%         | 5.3%            | 6.2%   |
| 2004 | 7.0%   | 5.3%         | 3.2%            | 4.5%   |
| 2005 | 4.7%   | 3.1%         | 4.3%            | 4.2%   |
| 2006 | 5.1%   | 3.9%         | 4.2%            | 3.6%   |
| 2007 | 4.0%   | 2.9%         | 3.4%            | 3.7%   |
| 2008 | 4.9%   | 3.8%         | 4.1%            | 4.3%   |
| 2009 | 5.9%   | 5.7%         | 7.5%            | 6.9%   |
| 2010 | 7.7%   | 7.7%         | 8.3%            | 6.8%   |
| 2011 | 7.0%   | 6.6%         | 7.3%            | 7.8%   |
| 2012 | 8.1%   | 5.8%         | 6.8%            | 8.2%   |
| 2013 | 7.7%   | 5.8%         | 6.8%            | 8.8%   |
| 2014 | 6.7%   | 5.4%         | 6.3%            | 5.4%   |
| 2015 | 7.5%   | 6.3%         | 5.8%            | 5.9%   |
| 2016 | 4.7%   | 5.1%         | 5.1%            | 4.9%   |
| 2017 | 7.6%   | 6.1%         |                 |        |

Table C.4.3.5 Historical regional unemployment rates in the East Coast region

|      | Unemployment rate in East Coast |        |        |        |
|------|---------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|
| Year | 31-Mar                          | 30-Jun | 30-Sep | 31-Dec |
| 1992 | 11.4%                           | 10.0%  | 11.3%  | 13.6%  |
| 1993 | 9.9%                            | 11.8%  | 10.3%  | 12.8%  |
| 1994 | 12.7%                           | 8.8%   | 8.9%   | 9.4%   |
| 1995 | 9.2%                            | 7.1%   | 7.7%   | 6.3%   |
| 1996 | 7.0%                            | 7.4%   | 9.1%   | 7.9%   |
| 1997 | 8.9%                            | 8.1%   | 10.2%  | 8.2%   |
| 1998 | 9.3%                            | 9.2%   | 10.7%  | 8.1%   |
| 1999 | 7.0%                            | 7.4%   | 7.5%   | 9.3%   |
| 2000 | 7.3%                            | 6.3%   | 7.7%   | 8.0%   |
| 2001 | 7.0%                            | 6.5%   | 6.0%   | 7.3%   |
| 2002 | 4.9%                            | 5.0%   | 5.2%   | 6.0%   |
| 2003 | 6.3%                            | 4.3%   | 5.3%   | 5.7%   |
| 2004 | 6.1%                            | 4.4%   | 5.5%   | 4.9%   |
| 2005 | 4.7%                            | 4.8%   | 7.0%   | 4.9%   |
| 2006 | 3.9%                            | 3.8%   | 4.9%   | 4.8%   |
| 2007 | 4.8%                            | 5.0%   | 4.2%   | 4.7%   |
| 2008 | 5.8%                            | 4.4%   | 6.6%   | 6.3%   |
| 2009 | 6.8%                            | 7.2%   | 9.7%   | 8.2%   |
| 2010 | 6.5%                            | 8.2%   | 7.0%   | 6.9%   |
| 2011 | 7.8%                            | 6.8%   | 7.0%   | 6.7%   |
| 2012 | 7.8%                            | 6.0%   | 8.7%   | 8.4%   |
| 2013 | 8.0%                            | 7.3%   | 8.1%   | 7.1%   |
| 2014 | 7.9%                            | 6.5%   | 6.7%   | 7.8%   |
| 2015 | 7.2%                            | 7.7%   | 6.9%   | 6.6%   |
| 2016 | 7.9%                            | 5.0%   | 6.5%   | 8.1%   |
| 2017 | 7.6%                            | 5.8%   |        |        |

Table C.4.3.6 Historical regional unemployment rates in the Taranaki region

|      | Unemployment rate in Taranaki |        |        |        |  |
|------|-------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| Year | 31 Mar                        | 30 Jun | 30-Sep | 31-Dec |  |
| 1992 | 13.6%                         | 10.1%  | 10.3%  | 12.2%  |  |
| 1993 | 13.4%                         | 8.6%   | 11.2%  | 10.0%  |  |
| 1994 | 10.0%                         | 8.2%   | 8.1%   | 7.8%   |  |
| 1995 | 7.8%                          | 6.3%   | 8.2%   | 6.5%   |  |
| 1996 | 7.6%                          | 6.4%   | 8.1%   | 7.4%   |  |
| 1997 | 8.3%                          | 7.0%   | 8.0%   | 6.5%   |  |
| 1998 | 6.6%                          | 8.1%   | 6.9%   | 7.3%   |  |
| 1999 | 6.9%                          | 6.2%   | 6.8%   | 8.9%   |  |
| 2000 | 10.2%                         | 8.2%   | 6.3%   | 5.3%   |  |
| 2001 | 6.2%                          | 4.8%   | 5.9%   | 6.1%   |  |
| 2002 | 5.1%                          | 4.6%   | 5.8%   | 5.7%   |  |
| 2003 | 5.1%                          | 5.6%   | 5.1%   | 4.5%   |  |
| 2004 | 5.3%                          | 3.8%   | 4.3%   | 4.3%   |  |
| 2005 | 3.8%                          | 2.9%   | 3.4%   | 4.2%   |  |
| 2006 | 5.1%                          | 2.3%   | 3.6%   | 2.7%   |  |
| 2007 | 4.1%                          | 4.0%   | 2.6%   | 2.6%   |  |
| 2008 | 3.5%                          | 2.9%   | 3.3%   | 3.0%   |  |
| 2009 | 2.7%                          | 4.3%   | 3.7%   | 5.9%   |  |
| 2010 | 4.8%                          | 4.5%   | 4.8%   | 4.8%   |  |
| 2011 | 4.6%                          | 5.1%   | 5.0%   | 3.5%   |  |
| 2012 | 4.5%                          | 3.5%   | 4.4%   | 5.0%   |  |
| 2013 | 5.1%                          | 5.0%   | 5.1%   | 5.6%   |  |
| 2014 | 6.3%                          | 5.0%   | 4.4%   | 4.8%   |  |
| 2015 | 6.0%                          | 7.2%   | 4.6%   | 3.9%   |  |
| 2016 | 5.7%                          | 4.9%   | 4.7%   | 6.8%   |  |
| 2017 | 6.2%                          | 5.0%   |        |        |  |



Table C.4.3.7 Historical regional unemployment rates in the Central region

|      | Unemployment rate in Central |        |        |        |  |
|------|------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| Year | 31-Mar                       | 30-Jun | 30-Sep | 31-Dec |  |
| 1992 | 12.4%                        | 10.4%  | 12.0%  | 13.0%  |  |
| 1993 | 12.1%                        | 11.3%  | 9.3%   | 9.6%   |  |
| 1994 | 9.5%                         | 8.9%   | 9.2%   | 8.7%   |  |
| 1995 | 6.0%                         | 6.2%   | 8.2%   | 8.0%   |  |
| 1996 | 7.5%                         | 6.3%   | 6.3%   | 6.1%   |  |
| 1997 | 6.0%                         | 5.9%   | 5.5%   | 5.7%   |  |
| 1998 | 8.0%                         | 6.8%   | 8.3%   | 5.6%   |  |
| 1999 | 7.5%                         | 5.7%   | 7.3%   | 7.9%   |  |
| 2000 | 6.8%                         | 6.8%   | 6.8%   | 5.5%   |  |
| 2001 | 6.7%                         | 4.6%   | 4.3%   | 5.4%   |  |
| 2002 | 6.2%                         | 5.4%   | 5.3%   | 4.0%   |  |
| 2003 | 4.8%                         | 5.3%   | 5.4%   | 3.8%   |  |
| 2004 | 5.9%                         | 4.3%   | 3.0%   | 4.3%   |  |
| 2005 | 4.8%                         | 4.2%   | 4.5%   | 4.2%   |  |
| 2006 | 5.4%                         | 4.8%   | 4.0%   | 4.4%   |  |
| 2007 | 5.0%                         | 5.2%   | 5.1%   | 5.3%   |  |
| 2008 | 5.0%                         | 4.4%   | 3.6%   | 3.7%   |  |
| 2009 | 4.7%                         | 4.6%   | 5.4%   | 7.8%   |  |
| 2010 | 6.9%                         | 6.8%   | 6.2%   | 6.5%   |  |
| 2011 | 6.5%                         | 6.7%   | 6.1%   | 6.1%   |  |
| 2012 | 8.7%                         | 6.9%   | 7.7%   | 8.0%   |  |
| 2013 | 7.0%                         | 8.3%   | 7.1%   | 5.1%   |  |
| 2014 | 7.4%                         | 6.6%   | 6.5%   | 8.8%   |  |
| 2015 | 7.2%                         | 6.5%   | 6.3%   | 6.1%   |  |
| 2016 | 6.9%                         | 5.6%   | 4.6%   | 5.9%   |  |
| 2017 | 5.3%                         | 4.7%   |        |        |  |

Table C.4.3.8 Historical regional unemployment rates in the Wellington region

|      | Unemployment rate in Wellington |        |      |        |  |
|------|---------------------------------|--------|------|--------|--|
| Year |                                 | 30-Jun |      | 31-Dec |  |
| 1992 | 10.1%                           | 8.0%   | 9.6% | 10.0%  |  |
| 1993 | 10.0%                           | 8.9%   | 9.2% | 9.5%   |  |
| 1994 | 9.3%                            | 9.3%   | 8.0% | 7.7%   |  |
| 1995 | 7.6%                            | 6.4%   | 6.5% | 6.9%   |  |
| 1996 | 7.6%                            | 6.4%   | 5.4% | 6.0%   |  |
| 1997 | 6.6%                            | 5.3%   | 5.0% | 5.8%   |  |
| 1998 | 5.8%                            | 5.4%   | 5.7% | 7.1%   |  |
| 1999 | 6.7%                            | 6.7%   | 5.1% | 4.2%   |  |
| 2000 | 6.4%                            | 5.4%   | 5.1% | 4.8%   |  |
| 2001 | 4.5%                            | 3.3%   | 4.7% | 4.8%   |  |
| 2002 | 5.9%                            | 4.6%   | 4.8% | 5.0%   |  |
| 2003 | 6.2%                            | 4.9%   | 4.8% | 5.6%   |  |
| 2004 | 4.8%                            | 4.8%   | 4.0% | 4.0%   |  |
| 2005 | 4.7%                            | 4.2%   | 3.2% | 3.1%   |  |
| 2006 | 5.8%                            | 5.9%   | 3.7% | 4.4%   |  |
| 2007 | 4.7%                            | 3.4%   | 3.3% | 2.4%   |  |
| 2008 | 5.0%                            | 3.1%   | 3.4% | 3.5%   |  |
| 2009 | 4.7%                            | 5.3%   | 5.6% | 6.0%   |  |
| 2010 | 5.1%                            | 4.8%   | 4.5% | 4.8%   |  |
| 2011 | 6.4%                            | 4.8%   | 5.0% | 6.5%   |  |
| 2012 | 5.6%                            | 5.9%   | 6.4% | 7.1%   |  |
| 2013 | 6.2%                            | 5.8%   | 5.4% | 6.0%   |  |
| 2014 | 5.1%                            | 5.0%   | 5.1% | 5.5%   |  |
| 2015 | 5.7%                            | 5.1%   | 6.2% | 5.3%   |  |
| 2016 | 5.9%                            | 5.3%   | 4.6% | 5.6%   |  |
| 2017 | 5.1%                            | 4.8%   |      |        |  |

Table C.4.3.9 Historical regional unemployment rates in the Nelson region

|      | Unemployment rate in Nelson |        |        |        |  |
|------|-----------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| Year | 31-Mar                      | 30-Jun | 30-Sep | 31-Dec |  |
| 1992 | 9.4%                        | 6.1%   | 7.3%   | 9.1%   |  |
| 1993 | 8.3%                        | 9.4%   | 7.9%   | 9.4%   |  |
| 1994 | 9.9%                        | 6.8%   | 6.0%   | 6.5%   |  |
| 1995 | 7.7%                        | 4.2%   | 5.5%   | 4.2%   |  |
| 1996 | 4.9%                        | 5.9%   | 6.1%   | 7.2%   |  |
| 1997 | 5.2%                        | 5.9%   | 4.8%   | 4.8%   |  |
| 1998 | 5.5%                        | 7.3%   | 5.9%   | 5.3%   |  |
| 1999 | 6.2%                        | 5.7%   | 6.8%   | 6.3%   |  |
| 2000 | 4.9%                        | 5.4%   | 4.6%   | 4.7%   |  |
| 2001 | 3.0%                        | 2.5%   | 4.6%   | 4.1%   |  |
| 2002 | 3.5%                        | 4.0%   | 2.3%   | 4.2%   |  |
| 2003 | 3.5%                        | 3.0%   | 3.8%   | 3.6%   |  |
| 2004 | 2.8%                        | 3.3%   | 1.9%   | 2.2%   |  |
| 2005 | 2.8%                        | 2.4%   | 2.6%   | 3.3%   |  |
| 2006 | 4.2%                        | 2.1%   | 3.1%   | 3.2%   |  |
| 2007 | 2.3%                        | 3.4%   | 2.5%   | 2.6%   |  |
| 2008 | 3.3%                        | 2.9%   | 3.2%   | 3.3%   |  |
| 2009 | 2.9%                        | 3.2%   | 4.0%   | 4.4%   |  |
| 2010 | 4.7%                        | 3.2%   | 3.7%   | 4.4%   |  |
| 2011 | 5.0%                        | 4.0%   | 3.7%   | 4.6%   |  |
| 2012 | 5.5%                        | 4.3%   | 4.3%   | 5.7%   |  |
| 2013 | 4.6%                        | 4.0%   | 3.8%   | 4.1%   |  |
| 2014 | 4.9%                        | 3.9%   | 3.2%   | 6.1%   |  |
| 2015 | 4.3%                        | 4.4%   | 5.0%   | 4.0%   |  |
| 2016 | 5.0%                        | 5.8%   | 2.7%   | 4.1%   |  |
| 2017 | 2.7%                        | 3.0%   |        |        |  |



Table C.4.3.10 Historical regional unemployment rates in the Canterbury region

|      | Unemployment rate in Canterbury |        |        |        |  |  |  |
|------|---------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--|--|--|
| Year | 31-Mar                          | 30-Jun | 30-Sep | 31-Dec |  |  |  |
| 1992 | 8.8%                            | 9.3%   | 8.9%   | 8.5%   |  |  |  |
| 1993 | 9.7%                            | 7.4%   | 6.6%   | 8.0%   |  |  |  |
| 1994 | 8.2%                            | 7.2%   | 5.9%   | 6.5%   |  |  |  |
| 1995 | 6.0%                            | 5.9%   | 5.2%   | 6.0%   |  |  |  |
| 1996 | 6.8%                            | 6.0%   | 5.5%   | 6.3%   |  |  |  |
| 1997 | 7.2%                            | 6.1%   | 6.8%   | 6.2%   |  |  |  |
| 1998 | 8.0%                            | 7.6%   | 7.1%   | 8.5%   |  |  |  |
| 1999 | 7.8%                            | 7.2%   | 7.0%   | 6.7%   |  |  |  |
| 2000 | 5.8%                            | 6.2%   | 5.5%   | 5.4%   |  |  |  |
| 2001 | 6.0%                            | 5.8%   | 5.2%   | 5.0%   |  |  |  |
| 2002 | 5.5%                            | 4.7%   | 5.6%   | 4.2%   |  |  |  |
| 2003 | 4.4%                            | 4.3%   | 4.4%   | 3.7%   |  |  |  |
| 2004 | 4.4%                            | 4.0%   | 3.6%   | 3.1%   |  |  |  |
| 2005 | 4.0%                            | 2.6%   | 3.0%   | 2.4%   |  |  |  |
| 2006 | 3.8%                            | 2.7%   | 2.9%   | 2.9%   |  |  |  |
| 2007 | 3.3%                            | 3.1%   | 2.6%   | 2.4%   |  |  |  |
| 2008 | 2.6%                            | 3.1%   | 3.0%   | 3.3%   |  |  |  |
| 2009 | 4.5%                            | 4.7%   | 5.2%   | 4.9%   |  |  |  |
| 2010 | 5.3%                            | 4.5%   | 4.7%   | 5.4%   |  |  |  |
| 2011 | 4.9%                            | 5.3%   | 4.9%   | 4.4%   |  |  |  |
| 2012 | 4.8%                            | 6.0%   | 4.8%   | 4.4%   |  |  |  |
| 2013 | 4.0%                            | 4.0%   | 3.9%   | 3.1%   |  |  |  |
| 2014 | 3.2%                            | 2.7%   | 3.1%   | 3.4%   |  |  |  |
| 2015 | 2.8%                            | 3.0%   | 3.5%   | 3.3%   |  |  |  |
| 2016 | 2.7%                            | 3.2%   | 3.9%   | 3.7%   |  |  |  |
| 2017 | 4.0%                            | 3.8%   |        |        |  |  |  |

Table C.4.3.11 Historical regional unemployment rates in the Southern region

|      | Unemployment rate in Southern |        |        |        |  |  |
|------|-------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--|--|
| Year | 31-Mar                        | 30-Jun | 30-Sep | 31-Dec |  |  |
| 1992 | 7.8%                          | 8.6%   | 8.6%   | 7.5%   |  |  |
| 1993 | 7.2%                          | 7.1%   | 7.9%   | 7.1%   |  |  |
| 1994 | 5.6%                          | 6.5%   | 6.5%   | 6.0%   |  |  |
| 1995 | 4.9%                          | 5.1%   | 3.8%   | 6.3%   |  |  |
| 1996 | 4.9%                          | 5.5%   | 4.9%   | 4.7%   |  |  |
| 1997 | 4.8%                          | 5.1%   | 5.4%   | 6.2%   |  |  |
| 1998 | 6.7%                          | 6.6%   | 7.6%   | 7.3%   |  |  |
| 1999 | 7.1%                          | 6.7%   | 6.5%   | 6.1%   |  |  |
| 2000 | 6.6%                          | 5.8%   | 5.1%   | 5.7%   |  |  |
| 2001 | 4.5%                          | 5.1%   | 5.4%   | 4.3%   |  |  |
| 2002 | 5.5%                          | 4.7%   | 5.6%   | 4.8%   |  |  |
| 2003 | 5.1%                          | 4.9%   | 4.9%   | 5.1%   |  |  |
| 2004 | 3.9%                          | 3.9%   | 4.2%   | 3.4%   |  |  |
| 2005 | 4.2%                          | 3.5%   | 2.5%   | 3.1%   |  |  |
| 2006 | 4.7%                          | 2.9%   | 3.2%   | 3.2%   |  |  |
| 2007 | 3.2%                          | 3.3%   | 2.9%   | 2.7%   |  |  |
| 2008 | 2.3%                          | 3.6%   | 2.8%   | 2.8%   |  |  |
| 2009 | 3.5%                          | 4.5%   | 4.7%   | 3.9%   |  |  |
| 2010 | 5.0%                          | 4.3%   | 3.7%   | 4.6%   |  |  |
| 2011 | 4.0%                          | 4.3%   | 4.2%   | 4.5%   |  |  |
| 2012 | 4.5%                          | 4.1%   | 4.8%   | 4.1%   |  |  |
| 2013 | 3.9%                          | 5.3%   | 4.8%   | 4.5%   |  |  |
| 2014 | 4.4%                          | 3.1%   | 3.3%   | 3.6%   |  |  |
| 2015 | 3.5%                          | 4.2%   | 4.3%   | 4.1%   |  |  |
| 2016 | 4.5%                          | 4.7%   | 4.2%   | 4.3%   |  |  |
| 2017 | 4.5%                          | 4.9%   |        |        |  |  |

- (a) Regional unemployment rates sourced from Stats NZ. Figures are not seasonally adjusted.
- (b) Southern region rates are the population weighted average of two Statistics NZ regions; Southland and Otago.
- (c) These figures may differ from those presented in 2015 and earlier as Statistics NZ revised the way in which they report the unemployment rate in 2016 .



# C.5 Methodology for projecting regional unemployment rates

# C.5.1 Regional unemployment rate approach – historical series

Our projection models use a seasonally adjusted unemployment rate for New Zealand and its regions. Regional rates are only available in raw form, i.e. not seasonally adjusted. Therefore, for consistency in our modelling process, it is necessary to first produce seasonally-adjusted series of regional unemployment rates. We also remove some of the quarterly volatility via smoothing.

Our approach to producing adjusted regional unemployment rate series is as follows:

- » Source raw data from Statistics NZ
- » Calculate de-seasonalisation factors, taken as the average amount that quarter of year is above or below the average for a five-year moving window centred at that date. For example, the 1991Q2 deseasonalisation factor is the average unemployment rate for Q2 in '89, '90, '91, '92, and '93 compared to the overall average in those five years
- » Centre the de-seasonalisation factors so that each rolling year of factors is centred at 100%
- » Use these centred de-seasonalisation factors to produce seasonally adjusted time series
- » Smooth the time series by using neighbouring quarters:

$$UE(t) = 0.25 UE(t-1) + 0.5 UE(t) + 0.25 UE(t+1)$$

# C.5.2 Regional unemployment rate approach – projection series

The following approach is used to derive regional forecasts:

- » Find regional weights using the average total labour force over 2016/17.
- » Assume the quarters from 2005Q3 through to 2008Q2 represent a period of 'full employment', and calculate the average unemployment in each region over this period.
- » Calculate the difference between the regional average and national average over that period. These differentials are used in the regional long-term rate assumption.
  - Currently Treasury uses 4.3% as the national long-term unemployment rate. For example, a differential of +1.1% was calculated for Northland (over 2005-2008), so the Northland long term rate is 5.4%.
- » Mirror the Treasury projection shape for each region, taking the unemployment rate from the current level to the long-term average rate over 5 years.
  - Manual adjustment was made to the Canterbury projection; Canterbury's rate was judged to be lower than full employment, and a slow decrease to 3.3% was assumed.
- » Add a correction factor to each future quarter, to ensure that the weighted average unemployment rate equals that used at the national level.

The forecast regional unemployment rates are shown below.

Table C.4.1 Projected regional unemployment rates

| Date                 | Unemployment rate |          |         |        |            |          |
|----------------------|-------------------|----------|---------|--------|------------|----------|
| 3.00                 | Northland         | Auckland | Waikato | Plenty | East Coast | Taranaki |
| 30-Sep-17            | 7.1%              | 4.6%     | 4.5%    | 6.6%   | 6.5%       | 5.1%     |
| 31-Dec-17            | 7.0%              | 4.6%     | 4.5%    | 6.4%   | 6.4%       | 5.0%     |
| 31-Mar-18            | 6.8%              | 4.5%     | 4.5%    | 6.2%   | 6.3%       | 4.9%     |
| 30-Jun-18            | 6.7%              | 4.5%     | 4.5%    | 6.1%   | 6.2%       | 4.8%     |
| 30-Sep-18            | 6.5%              | 4.5%     | 4.5%    | 5.9%   | 6.1%       | 4.7%     |
| 31-Dec-18            | 6.3%              | 4.5%     | 4.4%    | 5.7%   | 6.0%       | 4.6%     |
| 31-Mar-19            | 6.0%              | 4.5%     | 4.4%    | 5.2%   | 5.8%       | 4.4%     |
| 30-Jun-19            | 5.8%              | 4.4%     | 4.4%    | 5.0%   | 5.7%       | 4.3%     |
| 30-Sep-19            | 5.7%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.9%   | 5.6%       | 4.2%     |
| 31-Dec-19            | 5.7%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.9%   | 5.6%       | 4.2%     |
| 31-Mar-20            | 5.6%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.7%   | 5.5%       | 4.1%     |
| 30-Jun-20            | 5.6%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.7%   | 5.5%       | 4.1%     |
| 30-Sep-20            | 5.6%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.7%   | 5.5%       | 4.1%     |
| 31-Dec-20            | 5.6%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.7%   | 5.5%       | 4.1%     |
| 31-Mar-21            | 5.6%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.7%   | 5.5%       | 4.1%     |
| 30-Jun-21            | 5.4%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.5%   | 5.4%       | 4.0%     |
| 30-Sep-21            | 5.4%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.5%   | 5.4%       | 4.0%     |
| 31-Dec-21            | 5.4%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.5%   | 5.4%       | 4.0%     |
| 31-Mar-22            | 5.4%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.5%   | 5.4%       | 4.0%     |
| 30-Jun-22 &<br>Later | 5.4%              | 4.4%     | 4.3%    | 4.5%   | 5.4%       | 4.0%     |

| Date                 | Unemployment rate |            |        |            |          |       |
|----------------------|-------------------|------------|--------|------------|----------|-------|
|                      | Central           | Wellington | Nelson | Canterbury | Southern | Total |
| 30-Sep-17            | 4.9%              | 5.0%       | 2.9%   | 3.8%       | 4.6%     | 4.8%  |
| 31-Dec-17            | 4.9%              | 4.9%       | 3.0%   | 3.7%       | 4.5%     | 4.7%  |
| 31-Mar-18            | 5.0%              | 4.9%       | 3.0%   | 3.7%       | 4.4%     | 4.7%  |
| 30-Jun-18            | 5.0%              | 4.9%       | 3.1%   | 3.6%       | 4.3%     | 4.6%  |
| 30-Sep-18            | 5.1%              | 4.8%       | 3.1%   | 3.6%       | 4.3%     | 4.6%  |
| 31-Dec-18            | 5.1%              | 4.8%       | 3.2%   | 3.6%       | 4.2%     | 4.6%  |
| 31-Mar-19            | 5.2%              | 4.7%       | 3.3%   | 3.5%       | 4.0%     | 4.5%  |
| 30-Jun-19            | 5.2%              | 4.7%       | 3.4%   | 3.4%       | 3.9%     | 4.4%  |
| 30-Sep-19            | 5.2%              | 4.7%       | 3.4%   | 3.4%       | 3.8%     | 4.4%  |
| 31-Dec-19            | 5.2%              | 4.7%       | 3.4%   | 3.4%       | 3.9%     | 4.4%  |
| 31-Mar-20            | 5.3%              | 4.6%       | 3.5%   | 3.3%       | 3.8%     | 4.3%  |
| 30-Jun-20            | 5.3%              | 4.6%       | 3.4%   | 3.3%       | 3.8%     | 4.4%  |
| 30-Sep-20            | 5.3%              | 4.6%       | 3.4%   | 3.3%       | 3.8%     | 4.4%  |
| 31-Dec-20            | 5.3%              | 4.6%       | 3.4%   | 3.3%       | 3.8%     | 4.4%  |
| 31-Mar-21            | 5.3%              | 4.6%       | 3.4%   | 3.3%       | 3.8%     | 4.4%  |
| 30-Jun-21            | 5.3%              | 4.6%       | 3.5%   | 3.3%       | 3.7%     | 4.3%  |
| 30-Sep-21            | 5.3%              | 4.6%       | 3.5%   | 3.3%       | 3.7%     | 4.3%  |
| 31-Dec-21            | 5.3%              | 4.6%       | 3.5%   | 3.3%       | 3.7%     | 4.3%  |
| 31-Mar-22            | 5.3%              | 4.6%       | 3.5%   | 3.3%       | 3.7%     | 4.3%  |
| 30-Jun-22 &<br>Later | 5.3%              | 4.6%       | 3.5%   | 3.3%       | 3.7%     | 4.3%  |

(a) The "Total" column in the table above represents the national unemployment rate, consistent with Appendix C.4.2  $\,$ 

# C.6 Expense rates

Table C.6.1 Projected expense rates with comparison to previous rates

| Year | Previous<br>projection | Present<br>projection | Difference |
|------|------------------------|-----------------------|------------|
| 2018 | 12.6%                  | 12.1%                 | -0.5%      |
| 2019 | 12.9%                  | 12.4%                 | -0.4%      |
| 2020 | 13.2%                  | 12.7%                 | -0.5%      |
| 2021 | 13.5%                  | 13.0%                 | -0.5%      |
| 2022 | 13.3%                  | 13.2%                 | -0.2%      |
| 2023 | 13.2%                  | 13.0%                 | -0.2%      |
| 2024 | 13.1%                  | 12.9%                 | -0.2%      |
| 2025 | 13.0%                  | 12.7%                 | -0.2%      |
| 2026 | 12.8%                  | 12.6%                 | -0.3%      |
| 2027 | 12.7%                  | 12.4%                 | -0.3%      |
| 2028 | 12.6%                  | 12.3%                 | -0.3%      |

#### Notes:

- (a) Previous projection refers to 2016 actuarial valuation of the benefit system
- (b) Expense rate is expressed as a percentage of total future payments excluding overpayments and recoverable assistance

# C.7 Overpayments and Recoverable Assistance

For each of overpayments and recoverable assistance we must estimate:

- 1. The amount of new debts raised
- 2. The level and speed of recovery of debts

For overpayments, both items are estimated by an aggregate analysis of historical numbers. For recoverable assistance, new amounts are modelled at an individual level and recoveries are estimated using an aggregate analysis.

The overall rates estimated using aggregate analysis are shown in the table below.

Table C.6.1 Assumptions related to incurred overpayments and recoverable assistance recoveries

|   | Previous projection | Present<br>projection | Difference |
|---|---------------------|-----------------------|------------|
| Overpayment proportion – rate of new debts raised | 3.40%               | 3.50%                 | 0.10%      |
| Recovery rate for recoverable assistance          | 87.3%               | 85.5%                 | -1.75%     |

#### Notes:

- (a) Previous projection refers to 2016 actuarial valuation of the benefit system
- (b) Overpayment proportion refers to the percentage of extra benefit payments paid that relate to overpayments/fraud
- (c) Recovery rate for recoverable assistance refers to the percentage of recoverable assistance that is recovered each quarter

Overpayments also require a timing schedule. We model both increases (new debts for the same individual) and decreases (write-offs and recoveries) over 15 years. The adopted schedule for the first 10 years is shown below.



Table C.6.2 Overpayments (and fraud) payment and recovery schedule

| Duration<br>(a) | Raised<br>(b) | Recovery<br>Rate<br>(c) | Write off<br>Rate<br>(d) | Amount<br>recovered or<br>written off<br>(e) | Amount Written<br>off<br>(f) | Overpayments paid by MSD (g) | Overpayments<br>recovered by<br>MSD<br>(h) | Overpayments outstanding (i) |
|-----------------|---------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|--|------------------------------|------------------------------|--|------------------------------|
| 0               | 0.679         | 47.8%                   | 1.2%                     | 32.5%  | 0.004                        | 67.9%                        | 32.1%                                      | 0.354                        |
| 1               | 0.778         | 30.8%                   | 4.3%                     | 13.9%  | 0.006                        | 9.9%                         | 13.4%                                      | 0.314                        |
| 2               | 0.824         | 19.7%                   | 4.3%                     | 7.1%   | 0.003                        | 4.5%                         | 6.8%                                       | 0.288                        |
| 3               | 0.853         | 15.6%                   | 4.3%                     | 5.0%   | 0.002                        | 2.9%                         | 4.8%                                       | 0.268                        |
| 4               | 0.879         | 14.8%                   | 4.3%                     | 4.3%   | 0.002                        | 2.6%                         | 4.2%                                       | 0.250                        |
| 5               | 0.896         | 12.4%                   | 4.3%                     | 3.3%   | 0.001                        | 1.7%                         | 3.2%                                       | 0.234                        |
| 6               | 0.910         | 9.9%                    | 4.3%                     | 2.5%   | 0.001                        | 1.4%                         | 2.4%                                       | 0.224                        |
| 7               | 0.923         | 9.4%                    | 4.3%                     | 2.2%   | 0.001                        | 1.4%                         | 2.1%                                       | 0.215                        |
| 8               | 0.933         | 7.6%                    | 4.3%                     | 1.7%   | 0.001                        | 1.0%                         | 1.6%                                       | 0.208                        |
| 9               | 0.941         | 7.0%                    | 4.3%                     | 1.5%   | 0.001                        | 0.8%                         | 1.5%                                       | 0.200                        |
| 10              | 0.947         | 6.5%                    | 4.3%                     | 1.4%   | 0.001                        | 0.6%                         | 1.3%                                       | 0.193                        |
| 11              | 0.953         | 6.1%                    | 4.3%                     | 1.2%   | 0.001                        | 0.5%                         | 1.2%                                       | 0.186                        |
| 12              | 0.956         | 5.7%                    | 4.3%                     | 1.1%   | 0.000                        | 0.4%                         | 1.0%                                       | 0.179                        |
| 13              | 0.961         | 5.3%                    | 4.3%                     | 1.0%   | 0.000                        | 0.4%                         | 0.9%                                       | 0.174                        |
| 14              | 0.964         | 4.9%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.9%   | 0.000                        | 0.3%                         | 0.8%                                       | 0.168                        |
| 15              | 0.966         | 4.6%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.8%   | 0.000                        | 0.3%                         | 0.7%                                       | 0.163                        |
| 16              | 0.969         | 4.2%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.7%   | 0.000                        | 0.3%                         | 0.7%                                       | 0.159                        |
| 17              | 0.972         | 3.9%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.6%   | 0.000                        | 0.3%                         | 0.6%                                       | 0.155                        |
| 18              | 0.973         | 3.7%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.6%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.6%                                       | 0.151                        |
| 19              | 0.975         | 3.4%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.5%   | 0.000                        | 0.2%                         | 0.5%                                       | 0.148                        |
| 20              | 0.977         | 3.2%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.5%   | 0.000                        | 0.2%                         | 0.5%                                       | 0.145                        |
| 21              | 0.980         | 2.9%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.4%   | 0.000                        | 0.3%                         | 0.4%                                       | 0.143                        |
| 22              | 0.981         | 2.7%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.4%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.4%                                       | 0.141                        |
| 23              | 0.982         | 2.5%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.4%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.3%                                       | 0.138                        |
| 24              | 0.983         | 2.4%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.3%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.3%                                       | 0.136                        |
| 25              | 0.984         | 2.2%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.3%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.3%                                       | 0.134                        |
| 26              | 0.985         | 2.0%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.3%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.3%                                       | 0.132                        |
| 27              | 0.986         | 1.9%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.3%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.2%                                       | 0.130                        |
| 28              | 0.987         | 1.8%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.2%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.2%                                       | 0.129                        |
| 29              | 0.988         | 1.6%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.2%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.2%                                       | 0.127                        |
| 30              | 0.988         | 1.5%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.2%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.2%                                       | 0.126                        |
| 31              | 0.992         | 1.4%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.2%   | 0.000                        | 0.4%                         | 0.2%                                       | 0.128                        |
| 32              | 0.993         | 1.3%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.2%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.2%                                       | 0.127                        |
| 33              | 0.995         | 1.2%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.2%   | 0.000                        | 0.2%                         | 0.2%                                       | 0.127                        |
| 34              | 0.995         | 1.1%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.1%   | 0.000                        | 0.0%                         | 0.1%                                       | 0.126                        |
| 35              | 0.996         | 1.1%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.1%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.1%                                       | 0.126                        |
| 36              | 0.997         | 1.0%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.1%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.1%                                       | 0.126                        |
| 37              | 0.998         | 0.9%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.1%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.1%                                       | 0.125                        |
| 38              | 0.999         | 0.9%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.1%   | 0.000                        | 0.1%                         | 0.1%                                       | 0.125                        |
| 39              | 0.999         | 0.8%                    | 4.3%                     | 0.1%   | 0.000                        | 0.0%                         | 0.1%                                       | 0.125                        |
| 40              | 0.999         | 10.0%                   | 95.0%                    | 1.2%   | 0.012                        | 0.0%                         | 0.1%                                       | 0.112                        |

<sup>(</sup>a) Number of quarters since the initial debt raised

<sup>(</sup>b) The amount of total eventual overpayments attributable to a cash flow, by duration - expressed per notional \$1 of overpayments

<sup>(</sup>c) The percentage of outstanding overpayments that is either recovered or written off

<sup>(</sup>d) The percentage of overpayments recovered that are actually written off

<sup>(</sup>e) Column (c) times the change in column (b) from the previous row  $% \left( x\right) =\left( x\right) +\left( x\right)$ 

<sup>(</sup>f) Column (d) times (e)

<sup>(</sup>g) Change in column (b) from the previous row

<sup>(</sup>h) Column (e) minus (f)

<sup>(</sup>i) Previous row of (i) plus (g) minus (e)

# APPENDIX D. DATA SUPPLIED

#### D.1 SAS datasets

This year we received two versions of each dataset:

- One up to 31 March 2017 but extracted as at 30 April 2017
- » A later version including information up to 30 June 2017 but extracted as at 31 July 2017

The earlier extracts were used for modelling and the more recent extracts were used to create the projection cohort as at June 2017. In the following sections we list only the more recent extract, the only difference being the extraction dates.

# D.1.1 Benefit system datasets

SAS datasets relating to benefit receipt supplied by MSD were used to conduct the projection. The datasets were:

- » rate\_period\_20170630.sas7bdat: Rate file with one record per client and benefit spell that contains:
  - Client identification number
  - Benefit type code (plus codes for supplementary benefits)
  - Gross and net payment amounts for primary benefit
  - Payment amounts for any supplementary benefits
  - Spell start and end date

The dataset covered spells from March 1993 through to 30 June 2017, the projection date.

- **ahpy\_lumpsum1\_20170630.sas7bdat:** Lump sum file which covers those payment types recorded on system in a lump sum fashion (single date, rather than spell start and end dates). Fields include:
  - Client identification number
  - Benefit type code
  - Gross and net payment amounts
  - Input date
- **ahpy\_ccs\_20170630.sas7bdat:** Similar to the ahpy\_lumpsum1 file, except specific to the child care subsidy benefit, which was not included on the original lump sum file.
- » rate\_cda\_20170630.sas7bdat: Similar to the rate\_period file, but specific to the child disability allowance benefit, which was not included on the original rate\_period file.
- » spel\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with one row per spell per client, containing a variety of fields related to the spell. The "oldcomdt" field contained the first payment date for the spell, which was used to overwrite spell commencement dates before the 1993 system change.
- **swn\_20170630.sas7bdata:** File with one row per client, with a range of static variables. This dataset was used to determine age, gender, education level and ethnicity for each client.
- » swns\_with\_dob\_eth\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with one row per client, containing client ID and age for all clients. This data set was used to fill in this information for those clients where it was not included in swn20170630.sas7bdat.
- » chd\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one record for every 'child spell' per client. This effectively provides child records to attach to all benefit spells which depend on the age and number of children. Child age is also included.



- » dist\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one record for every district per spell per client. This allows the assignment of each client spell to their district and region.
- » dist\_changes\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing further records on districts by client and spell.
  Used to fill in information for client spells where it was not included in dist\_20170630.sas7bdat.
- » yp\_ypp\_regions\_20170630.sas7bdat: File similar in structure to the rate file, but only for clients in the youth payment or young parent payment. An additional field indicates which of the two payments the client actually received.
- » ptnr\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one record for every 'partner spell' per client. This allows the assignment of each client's partner details on the historical data. The partner's identification number is also included.
- » incp\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one record for every 'incapacity spell' per client. This allows the assignment of each incapacity details such as type and number of incapacities to JS-HCD and SLP-HCD clients.
- » slp\_sinc\_20170630.sas7bdat: File contained the required HCD reassessment frequency for SLP-HCD clients approximately each guarter end to 30 June 2017.
- » dv\_debt\_summary\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing information about client loans in the form of recoverable assistance. There is an entry for every client who had a debt balance at 1 July 2007, plus one entry per client per change to their debt status (e.g. repayment made or debt issued) from 1 July 2007 to 30 June 2017. Pre-1 July 2007 data is not split by breach type.
- **prov\_20170630.sas7bdat:** File giving the outstanding provision for debts owed to MSD as at 30 June 2017. It contains one row per client, their aggregated debt plus a range of other static variables.
- » Abt\_final\_appt\_status\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one row per client appointment with MSD, a broad reason for the appointment and attendance information.
- » All\_sanctions\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one row per client sanction indicating the type of sanction, the date and some categorical indicators. This was used to produce the new variable: number of suspensions in the past five years.

# D.1.2 Public housing datasets

The projection is a combined benefit system – public housing model, we have previously been provided with historical data for public housing<sup>4</sup> and were provided with updated datasets from MSD covering the period from August 2015 to 30 June 2017. As with the benefit system datasets we received two extracts (as at 31 March 2017 and 30 June 2017) and list only the more recent:

register\_snapshot\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with one record per application on the public housing register per end-of-month snapshot date. Includes information on application date, reasons for application, household size, type and current location of the applicant household and housing requirements such as number of bedrooms and preferred locations.

Valuation of the Benefit System for Working-age Adults, 2016: <a href="https://www.msd.govt.nz/documents/about-msd-and-our-work/newsroom/media-releases/2017/valuation-of-the-benefit-system-for-working-age-adults-2016/valuation-of-the-benefit-system-for-working-age-adults-2016.pdf">https://www.msd.govt.nz/documents/about-msd-and-our-work/newsroom/media-releases/2017/valuation-of-the-benefit-system-for-working-age-adults-2016.pdf</a>



<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> Historical data is described in the appendices to previous reports:

Baseline valuation of the social housing system, 2015: <a href="https://www.msd.govt.nz/documents/about-msd-and-our-work/publications-resources/evaluation/social-housing-valuation/2015/2015-social-housing-valuation-appendices.pdf">https://www.msd.govt.nz/documents/about-msd-and-our-work/publications-resources/evaluation/social-housing-valuation/2015/2015-social-housing-valuation-appendices.pdf</a>

- register\_hh\_snapshot\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with one record per household member on the public housing register per end-of-month snapshot date. Includes information on the relationship to primary applicant and demographic variables.
- » houses\_snapshot\_ 20170630.sas7bdat: File with one record per public house per end-of-month snapshot date. Includes information on location, house details, and market rent.
- \* tenancy\_snapshot\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with one record per public house tenancy per end-of-month. Includes information on the size, type and weekly income of the tenant household, the dates of entry into public housing, the current public house and details of income-related rent and subsidies that make up the market rent of the house. This also distinguished between HNZ and CHP providers.lib
- \* tenancy\_hh\_snapshot\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with one record per household member in a public house tenancy per end-of-month snapshot date. Includes information on the relationship to primary householder and demographic variables.
- » evidence\_items\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with records for public housing clients which dropped out of the data on migration. Included their start and end dates of public housing spells and associated households. Approximate age was also provided. These clients are mostly children with some additional occupants and not in receipt benefit support.
- » mig\_map\_register\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with register applications at August 2015 mapped from the HNZ to MSD systems. Used in combination with other migration mappings, Dmatch id 20170630.sas7bdat to construct the longitudinal series for modelling.
- » mig\_map\_register\_hh\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with individuals on register applications at August 2015 mapped from the HNZ to MSD systems. Used in combination with other migration mappings, Dmatch id 20170630.sas7bdat to construct the longitudinal series for modelling.
- » mig\_map\_tenancy\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with households in public housing at August 2015 mapped from the HNZ to MSD systems. Used in combination with other migration mappings, Dmatch\_id\_20170630.sas7bdat to construct the longitudinal series for modelling.
- » mig\_map\_tenancy\_hh\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with individuals in public housing at August 2015 mapped from the HNZ to MSD systems. Used in combination with other migration mappings, Dmatch id 20170630.sas7bdat to construct the longitudinal series for modelling.
- \* tenancy\_exit\_20170630.sas7bdat: File with household that exited public housing between January 2015 and June 2017 and the reason giving for exiting.

# D.1.3 Other datasets

As with previous years we were also provided with datasets covering information from CYF and Corrections, as well as a file linking anonymous identities across the different systems. The datasets were:

- » cyf\_summary\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one record per client per child protection (CP) or youth justice (YJ) spell. This allowed the calculation of CP and YJ related variables for each client including the age of first entry into the CP and YJ and total number of CP and YJ events.
- » mmc\_period\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one record per client per corrections sentence served. This allowed the calculation of criminal history related variables for each client including the percentage of time spent in prison over the last year and the percentage of time serving sentences over the last ten years excluding those for driving offences.
- » Dmatch\_id\_20170630.sas7bdat: File linking anonymous identities from different sources including children registered to parents while on benefits, corrections identities, CP/YJ identities and public



housing identities. The matches in this file were used to attach CP/YJ, criminal history, intergenerational and public housing related variables to benefit system clients.

# D.1.4 New Ministry of Education datasets

This year we were provided with multiple datasets containing Ministry of Education information of secondary schooling covering clients who have left a NZ school since 2008. The datasets provided were:

- **Edu\_schoolsattended\_20170630.sas7bdat:** File containing one row per enrolment at secondary school, includes anonymised school identifier and first and last day of attendance.
- Edu\_qualifications\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one row per qualification reported and provides the NQF qualification level. Qualifications include literacy, numeracy, NCEA qualifications and University Entrance. This was used to create the new educational attainment at school variable.
- Edu\_standdownsuspension\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one row per stand-down or suspension. Stand-downs are when students are not allowed at school for a number of days due to behavioural or other reasons, and Suspensions are for more serious incidents which may lead to longer periods away from school or exclusion. Contains the start and end dates, a reason group, student age and year level. This was used to create the new total duration of suspensions and stand-downs at school variable.
- » Edu\_unjustifiedabsence\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one row per each non-enrolment or unjustified absence. A non-enrolment record is opened if a student stops attending one school and does not enrol at another. An Unjustified Absence record is opened if students do not attend the school they are enrolled at. Contains the start, end and outcome dates as well as an outcome category.
- Edu\_gateway\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one row per person undertaking a Gateway programme. Gateway is a long-standing programme to help students transition from secondary school to either tertiary education or employment. Information included the start and end dates, the outcome category, region and credits achieved. Data was only current to December 2015.
- » Edu\_tradeacademies\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one row per person undertaking a secondary tertiary programme or trade academies programme. Trades academies (Secondary-Tertiary Programmes) aim to engage young people in education and equip them with the vocational skills and training they need to gain future employment<sup>5</sup>. Information included the start and end dates, the outcome destination category and credits achieved. Data was only current to July 2016.
- » Edu\_tradeacademies\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one row per person undertaking a secondary tertiary programme or trade academies programme. Trades academies (Secondary-Tertiary Programmes) aim to engage young people in education and equip them with the vocational skills and training they need to gain future employment<sup>6</sup>. Information included the start and end dates, the outcome destination category and credits achieved. Data was only current to July 2016.
- » Edu\_tertiaryattendance\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing one row per tertiary enrolment either during the schooling period or after. Includes information on the enrolment year, NQF level of the course and anonymised tertiary provider. This was used to create the new variable: Highest NQF level of tertiary enrolments to date.
- **Edu\_school\_20170630.sas7bdat**: File containing one record per school attended by any matched student. Includes information on the type of school, the current decile and TLA.



<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> http://www.youthguarantee.net.nz/secondary-tertiary-programmes/

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> http://www.youthguarantee.net.nz/secondary-tertiary-programmes/

- » Edu\_schooldecilehistory\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing a time-series of the decile of each school in Edu\_school\_20170630.sas7bdat. Includes the start date and end date of the period for which the decile applied.
- Edu\_schooltypehistory\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing a time-series of the institution type of each school in Edu\_school\_20170630.sas7bdat. Includes the start date and end date of the period for which the type of school applied.

#### D.1.5 One-off datasets

We were also provided with two one-off datasets to enable analysis of tenancy reviews and 3k to work grants. The datasets were:

- w tenancy\_review\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing summaries of all tenancy reviews conducted by MSD from July 2014 to June 2017. Information included the household, the stage of the review and an outcome.
- » Grants3ktowork\_20170630.sas7bdat: File containing a list of anonymous identifiers and grant dates for recipients of 3k to work grants. The anonymous identifiers matched those used for other benefit system datasets so this information could be linked.

#### D.2 Benefit rates

Our analysis requires the conversion of historical payments to "current values". A series of pdf documents BenefitRateSummary\_1999-04-01.pdf, BenefitRateSummary\_2000-04-01.pdf etc. has previously been provided showing all benefit rates whenever they were updated (typically 1 April, and occasionally 1 September, each year). A spreadsheet Benefit Rates pre 1999.XLS has also previously been provided with values applicable before 1999. All but the most recent benefit rate information was carried across from the previous projection. The most recent information was provided on the MSD website<sup>7</sup>.

#### D.3 Historical and forecast economic variables

- » befu17-charts-data.xls: Treasury fiscal strategy model, 2017 version. Excel spreadsheet containing historical quarterly values as well as Treasury forecasts for the next five years for each of population, employment and unemployment rates.
- **disc-rates-jun17.xls**: Excel spreadsheet containing Treasury assumptions for government accounts for future discount and inflation rates as at June 2017.

# D.4 Miscellaneous files

Several other files were either supplied or carried across from the prior years that aided investigation and interpretation, but did not directly feed into the projection:

- » benefit\_cancellations.sas7bdat: Contains identifiers for codes related to reasons for leaving benefits
- » benefit\_codes.sas7bdat: Contains identifiers for different benefit codes
- » district\_codes.sas7bdat: Contains identifiers for district codes and corresponding regions

Various other summary files, file descriptors and overviews were also provided on an ad hoc basis.

 $<sup>^{7}\,\</sup>underline{\text{https://www.workandincome.govt.nz/products/benefit-rates/benefit-rates-april-2017.html\#null}.$ 



# D.5 IDI analysis

Our analysis in Section 3.7 of the report of was performed using Statistics New Zealand's Integrated Data Infrastructure (IDI). This is a set of administrative data from government agencies linked across anonymous identities.

All results that use IDI data are subject to the following disclaimer:

The results in this report/these tables are not official statistics, they have been created for research purposes from the Integrated Data Infrastructure (IDI), managed by Statistics New Zealand. The opinions, findings, recommendations, and conclusions expressed in this report/these tables are those of the author(s), not Statistics NZ.

Access to the anonymised data used in this study was provided by Statistics NZ in accordance with security and confidentiality provisions of the Statistics Act 1975. Only people authorised by the Statistics Act 1975 are allowed to see data about a particular person, household, business, or organisation, and the results in these tables have been confidentialised to protect these groups from identification.

Careful consideration has been given to the privacy, security, and confidentiality issues associated with using administrative and survey data in the IDI. Further detail can be found in the Privacy impact assessment for the Integrated Data Infrastructure available from the Statistics NZ website. 8

The results are based in part on tax data supplied by Inland Revenue to Statistics NZ under the Tax Administration Act 1994. This tax data must be used only for statistical purposes, and no individual information may be published or disclosed in any other form, or provided to Inland Revenue for administrative or regulatory purposes.

Any person who has had access to the unit record data has certified that they have been shown, have read, and have understood section 81 of the Tax Administration Act 1994, which relates to secrecy. Any discussion of data limitations or weaknesses is in the context of using the IDI for statistical purposes, and is not related to the data's ability to support Inland Revenue's core operational requirements.

Within the IDI the datasets we made use of included:

- » msd\_clean.msd\_spell: This contains records of benefit spells including benefit type, start dates and end dates
- **msd\_clean.msd\_incapacity:** This contains records of incapacity types for HCD benefit spells
- » moh\_clean.pub\_fund\_hosp\_discharges\_event: This contains a national collection of publicly and privately funded hospital discharge information, including clinical information, for inpatients and day patients
- » moh\_clean.pharmaceutical: The Pharmaceutical Collection is a data mart that supports the management of pharmaceutical subsidies
- » moh\_clean.nnpac: The National Non-Admitted Patient Collection (NNPAC) stores data about selected non-admitted secondary care events, such as outpatient and emergency department visits
- » moh\_clean.pho\_enrolment: This contains information on Primary Health Organisations (PHO) enrolments
- » moh\_clean.chronic\_condition: This contains information about healthcare users who have been diagnosed with a chronic conditions/significant health
- » moh\_clean.PRIMHD: This contains information on mental health and addition service activity and outcomes



<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>8</sup> www.stats.govt.nz.

We also made use of the code from the Social Investment Agency (SIA) for standardised definitions of mental health and addictions (MHA) service access based on available data in the IDI. Details of this are provided by SIA.  $^9$ 

Further information on the health datasets is publicly available on the Ministry of Health website. 10

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>10</sup> https://www.health.govt.nz/nz-health-statistics/national-collections-and-surveys/collections

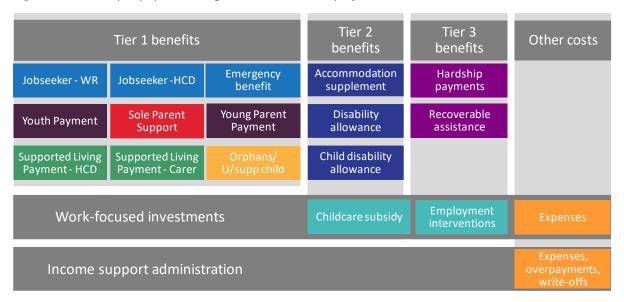


<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> https://github.com/nz-social-investment-agency/mha data definition

# APPENDIX E PROJECTION SCOPE

The current and future client projected durations and payments comprise of a number of different types benefit support and expenses. These are summarised in the following figure:

Figure E.1 Summary of payment categories included in the projection



The table below gives further details on this categorisation. In particular, it identifies into which components some of the smaller payments have been allocated. Note that all payments to clients aged over 65 have been excluded from scope. In this table we have attempted consistency with Treasury appropriations for 2016/17<sup>11</sup>.

| Multi-Category Expenses and Capital Expenditure   | Allocation  |
|---|---|
| Administering Income Support (M63) This category is limited to assessing, paying, reviewing entitlements and collecting balances owed by clients for income support, supplementary assistance, grants and allowances.   | Income support administration (Benefit processing)  |
| Improving Employment Outcomes – Service Provision (M63) This category is limited to providing services, including services provided in accordance with criteria set out in delegated legislation under the Social Security Act 1964, to facilitate transitions to work for people who are receiving or likely to receive working age benefits or youth support payments and are work ready to help them move into sustainable employment,   | Income support administration (workfocused case management, work brokerage, etc.)               |
| Improving Work Readiness – Service Provision (M63) This category is limited to providing services, including services provided in accordance with criteria set out in delegated legislation under the Social Security Act 1964, to address barriers to employment (such as literacy, numeracy, health, skills, drug or alcohol use, confidence and motivation) for people who are receiving or likely to receive working age benefits or youth support payments to help them become work ready. | Income support<br>administration (work-<br>focused case<br>management, work<br>brokerage, etc.) |
| MCA - Improving Employment outcomes – Assistance (M63)  | Work-focused investment (training)  |

http://www.treasury.govt.nz/budget/2017/suppestimates/suppest17socdev.pdf



This category is limited to providing specified assistance, including services provided in accordance with criteria set out in delegated legislation under the Social Security Act 1964, to facilitate transitions to work to help people who are receiving or likely to receive working age benefits or youth support payments and are work ready to move into sustainable employment

| Departmental Output Expenses   | Allocation   |
|--|--|
| Investigation of Overpayments and Fraudulent Payments and Collection of Overpayments (M63)  This appropriation is limited to services to minimise errors, fraud and abuse of the benefit system and Income Related Rent, and services to manage the collection of overpayments, recoverable assistance loans and other balances owed by former clients.  | Income support<br>administration NB: NZ<br>Super and student costs<br>excluded   |
| Collection of Balances Owed by Former Clients and Non-beneficiaries Services to manage the collection of overpayments and recoverable assistance loans from former clients and other balances owed comprising of Student Allowance overpayments, Liable Parent Contributions, and court ordered Maintenance. (Wound into Investigation of overpayment and fraudulent payments and collections of overpayment June 2015.)   | Income support administration (Collections) NB: NZ Super and student costs excluded  |
| Services to Protect the Integrity of the Benefit System Services to minimise errors, fraud and abuse of the benefit system. (Wound into Investigation of overpayment and fraudulent payments and collections of overpayment June 2015.)  | Income support administration (Integrity Services)   |
| Tailored Sets of Services  This appropriation is limited to delivering tailored sets of services to individuals to help them into sustainable employment, participate more fully in their community or achieve a greater level of social independence; and the management of related non-departmental output contracts. The composition of each set of services is determined by the individual's needs and selected from a mix of employment readiness training and support, employment placement, social support services, payment of income support and training support benefits, and referrals to other employment or social support providers. (Wound into MCA Jan 2014) | Income support administration (Benefit processing) and  Work-focused investments (work- focused case management, work brokerage, etc.) |
| Vocational Skills Training This appropriation is limited to vocationally based skills training for working-age people through the Training Opportunities Programme. (Closed in December 2013).   | Work-focused investment (training)   |
| Non Departmental Output Evacues  | Allocation   |
| Non-Departmental Output Expenses  Vocational Services for People with Disabilities  Provision of vocational services for people with disabilities including community participation and employment services.   | Work-focused investment (training)   |
| Benefits and Other Unrequited Expenses   | Allocation   |
| Emergency Benefit (M63)  |  |

Other Tier 1 Benefits -

**Emergency benefit** 

Key Tier 1 Benefits -

JS-HCD

This appropriation is limited to the provision of means tested income support for

people who are eligible for an Emergency Benefit as set out in the Social Security

Act 1964 and delegated legislation made under that Act. Benefit code 611.

Provision of means-tested income support for people who are not in full-time

Jobseeker Support - Health Condition, Injury or Disability (M63)

employment and are limited in their capacity for work, or who are in

employment but working at a reduced level, because of sickness, injury, disability or pregnancy. Paid in accordance with the criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964. Benefit codes 600 and 601.

#### Jobseeker Support – Work Ready (M63)

This appropriation is limited to the provision of means tested income support for unemployed people who are able to work full time and taking steps to look for work. Eligibility for Jobseeker Support is set out in the Social Security Act 1964 and delegated legislation made under that Act. Benefit codes 115, 125, 603, 604, 605, 608 and 610.

Key Tier 1 Benefits – JS-WR

# Orphan's Benefit (M63)

Provision of income support for people charged with the responsibility for the care of a child whose parents are dead or cannot be located, or suffer a serious long-term disablement that renders them unable to care for the child, or where there has been a breakdown in the child's family. Paid in accordance with criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964. Benefit codes 040, 044, 340 and 344.

Other Tier 1 Benefits –
Orphan's/Unsupported
Child

#### Sole Parents Support (M63)

Provision of income support for sole parents, caregivers of sick or infirm people or women alone, whose domestic circumstances exclude them from fully participating in the labour force. Paid in accordance with criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964. Benefit codes 313, 365, 613, 665.

**Key Tier 1 Benefits - SPS** 

# Supported Living Payment - Health Condition, Injury or Disability

Provision of means-tested income support for people who are totally blind, or permanently and severely restricted in their capacity for work due to sickness, injury or disability. Paid in accordance with the criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964. Benefit codes 020 and 320.

Key Tier 1 Benefits – SLP-HCD

## **Supported Living Payment – Carer**

Provision of income support for people who are caring full time for someone at home who is not their husband, wife or partner and, who would otherwise need to receive hospital or residential-level care. Paid in accordance with the criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964. Benefit codes 367 and 667.

Key Tier 1 Benefits – SLP-Carer

# Youth Payment and Young Parent Payment (M63)

This appropriation is limited to the provision of income support and incentive payments for people aged 16, 17 or 18 years who are currently unemployed but are in or available for full-time education, training or work-based learning and where it is inappropriate for them to obtain financial support from their parents, and 16-, 17-, 18- and 19-year-old parents who are currently unemployed but are in or available for full-time education, training or work-based learning. Paid in accordance with criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964 and delegated legislation issued under that Act.

Key Tier 1 Benefits – YP and YPP

# **Accommodation Supplement (M63)**

This appropriation is limited to the Accommodation Supplement, Special Transfer Allowance, and Away From Home Allowance to persons to cover accommodation costs, paid in accordance with the criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964 and delegated legislation issued under that Act. Benefit codes 471, 470, 472, 473, 474 and 832.

Tier 2 – Accommodation supplement



| Child Disability Allowance (M63)  This appropriation is limited to the Disability Allowance to the caregivers of children with a serious disability, paid in accordance with the criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964 and delegated legislation issued under that Act. Benefit code 065.   | Tier 2 – Child disability allowance    |
|--|--|
| <b>Disability Allowance (M63)</b> This appropriation is limited to the Disability Allowance to persons with disability costs, paid in accordance with the criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964 and delegated legislation issued under that Act. Benefit codes 425, 836, 837, 838, and 843.   | Tier 2 –Disability<br>allowance        |
| Hardship Assistance (M63) This appropriation is limited to Civil Defence payments, Funeral Grants, Live Organ Donors Assistance, Special Benefit, Special Needs Grants and Temporary Additional Support to provide means-tested temporary financial assistance to persons with emergency or essential costs, paid in accordance with the criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964 and delegated legislation issued under that Act. Benefit codes 190, 191, 192, 193, 440, 450, 460, 461, 596, 621, 653, 654, 655, 830, 865 and 840.  | Tier 3 Benefits –<br>Hardship Payments |
| Special Circumstance Assistance (M63)  This appropriation is limited to financial assistance to people in special circumstances and comprises the Clothing Allowance, and providing assistance for community costs, domestic violence and witness protection relocation, home help, social rehabilitation assistance, telephone costs paid in accordance with criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964, and delegated legislation under that Act; and Civilian Amputees Assistance, paid in accordance with criteria set out in the Disabled Persons Community Welfare Act 1975. | Tier 3 Benefits –<br>Hardship Payments |
| Childcare Assistance (M63) Provision of assistance for the costs of pre-school childcare that meets specific quality guidelines, where parents meet activity and income criteria set out in the Social Security Act 1964 and delegated legislation issued under that Act. Benefit code 062.  | Childcare subsidy                      |
| Assistance to transition into employment (M63)  Provision of payments to beneficiaries, low income earners, students and ex beneficiaries, who meet certain criteria, to assist in the transition from benefit to  | Employment                             |

| employment and the continuation of employment. Criteria are set out in relevant Welfare Programmes and Ministerial Directions pursuant to the Social Security Act 1964.   | interventions           |
|---|-------------------------|
| Non-Departmental Other Expenses   | Allocation              |
| Debt Write-downs (M63)  Provision for write-downs of Crown debt administered by the Ministry of Social Development due to debt write offs or debt provisions resulting from the need to value debt in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice. | Tier 3 Benefits – Loans |

| to value debt in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice.   |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| Improving Employment Outcomes – Assistance (M63) Provision of assistance to help address barriers faced by job seekers so they can become work ready, move into employment and stay in employment for longer periods of time. This employment assistance is governed by the Cabinet and Ministerial Guidelines for Employment and Training Assistance. | Work-focused investments (training) |
| <b>Employment Assistance</b> This appropriation is limited to the provision of transition support, further training, education and employment activities for all school leavers aged 15 to   | Work-focused investment (training)  |

20 years. This was wound into MCA in January 2014.

#### Mainstream

The Mainstream Employment Programme provides a package of subsidies, training, and other support to help people with significant disabilities get work in the State sector. This was wound into MCA in January 2014.

Work-focused investment (training)

## **Out of School Care Programmes (M63)**

Provision of assistance to CYF approved OSCAR programmes to assist with the establishment and/or operating costs of OSCAR programmes.

Work-focused investments (OSCAR)

## **Non-Departmental Capital Expenditure**

## **Recoverable Assistance (M63)**

Facility for low-income earners and beneficiaries to access means-tested assistance to enable them to meet essential and immediate needs, or costs in specific circumstances. Criteria are set out in relevant Welfare Programmes and Ministerial Directions pursuant to the Social Security Act 1964.

## **Allocation**

Loans

NB: net of recoveries on an annual basis

## APPENDIX F PROJECTION DEFINITIONS

Appendix B introduced the definitions of the cohorts:

- The current client cohort consists of all working-age clients who received a benefit payment in the 12 months up to and including the effective date of the projection. The total projected payments for the current client cohort includes all benefit payments to these clients until they reach age 65. The total projected duration for the current cohort includes all time in which these clients receive main benefit support until age 65.
- The future client cohort in each of the next five future years consists of all working-age clients who enter the benefit system in the next five years either for the first time, or after being off benefit for more than 1 year at the previous 30 June. The total projected payments for these future cohorts includes all benefit payments to the relevant clients until they reach age 65. The total projected duration for the future cohorts includes all time in which the relevant clients receive main benefit support until age 65

## F.1 Inclusion of recent recipients in current client cohort

The current client cohort includes those recipients who are currently receiving benefits as well as those who are not currently receiving but have received benefits sometime in the previous 12 months. We use this definition for the following reasons:

- » Reducing spell definition issues: Defining those people on benefit at a specific point in time can cause complications. For instance, some benefits are provided in lump sum form so the spell duration is not obvious and some benefits can have small breaks in spells. These factors have the potential to bias projection payments upwards or downwards.
- » Recently off-benefit clients have a higher probability of returning to benefits: Of the former clients that have returned to Tier 1 benefits in 2016/17, we calculate that about 40% of them had been out of the system for less than a year. This high percentage means it is appropriate to still consider them alongside current clients. By contrast, in 2016/17 about half as many (20%) of clients returning were in their second year off benefits.
- » Reducing the potential for seasonal impacts: The choice of the 30 June projection date has relevance as there are many benefits that show seasonal effects, with differing numbers on various benefits on each quarter due to annual cycles in the economy. The 12-month rule helps mitigate this seasonality.

## F.2 Working-age assumption

The definition only includes those recipients of working-age; at least 16 and less than 65. We recognise that a small but not insignificant amount of benefits go to people beyond age 65, but have not included these:

- These payments are highly interrelated with New Zealand Superannuation, which is outside the scope of this projection
- » MSD intends to improve the projection results by achieving better employment outcomes amongst current recipients. This objective has less relevance amongst clients over age 65
- » Limiting attention to ages below 65 significantly simplifies the analysis and reporting of the results

Benefits payable to youths (aged 16-17) such as the Youth Payment (YP) and Young Parent Payment (YPP) have been included within the definition of working-age. This is because understanding the



transitions and lifetime pathways of clients entering the benefit system at a very young age provides important insight into the support these clients require.

## F.3 Treatment of partners

Some benefits depend on relationship status and there are cases where both partners are on benefit. In theory, it would be possible to value couples as a unit as their future durations lifetime bene fit payments are likely to be dependent. However, in the projection we have treated all clients individually, so that a primary client and their partner have separate future duration and payment estimates.

One practical implication for this approach is that much of MSD's reporting is based around counting couples as single units. Thus, there will be some differences in attempting to reconcile numbers in this report to other published numbers. It also means that partners of the primary recipients need to be allocated to segments, requiring us to generate our own measure of continuous duration, rather than using a measure supplied by MSD, which does not incorporate partner spells.

## F.4 Future benefits different to those currently received

The definition above includes benefits payable in the future of a different type to those currently being received. For instance, a person who is currently receiving Jobseeker Support may in the future receive Supported Living Payment; these future durations and payments have been included and attributed to that client. The purpose of incorporating all future durations and payments regardless of benefit type is to provide a basis for understanding long spells with benefit support and to provide a framework for investment decisions to reduce future spells.

We recognise that this property can cause a "gearing" effect in the projection, in that distant durations and payments that MSD may have little current control over are included or excluded from the projection results depending on current circumstances. For instance, suppose it is expected that a person will begin receiving Supported Living Payment in 20 years' time:

- » If the person has not been on a benefit during the last 12 months, these future spells are excluded from the results
- » However, if the person is currently or has been during the last 12 months on a different benefit (Jobseeker say), these future spells are included.

Thus, helping a Jobseeker Support recipient into employment today would have a compound effect of removing both their Jobseeker Support spell and other future spells of different benefit types from the current client results as measured at a future projection date one year from now, even if those later benefits will still occur.

Some alternative definitions exist that would not be subject to this effect. For example, the projection results could be defined as durations and payments until a client is off benefits for 12 months. While we recognise some advantages to alternative definitions, we believe the current one is to be preferred for the following reasons:

- » Clients who are "in the benefit system" are more likely to make use of other benefits: For instance, in the example above a Jobseeker Support recipient is more likely to make use of the Supported Living Payment in the future than someone who has never been in the system. It is important to capture these effects to be able to manage long durations of benefit support.
- **Robustness:** The current definition is likely to be applicable under possible MSD policy and system changes, whereas this may be more difficult under more complex definitions.
- » Given the level of switching between benefits, it encourages a holistic view of current client results: Under the current definition the key means of reducing the projection results is to encourage people to leave the system entirely, rather than simply leaving their current benefit. We believe this most closely ties in with MSD's philosophy of encouraging long-term employment outcomes.



**Simplicity**: More complex definitions would be harder to communicate effectively and reconcile from year to year.

## F.5 Relative size of future client projection results

As agreed with MSD, we have calculated the future cohort durations and payments for each of the next five years. The future cohort durations and payments relate to all clients that receive a benefit in each future year who had not received a benefit in the previous 12 months.

A practical issue that arises with this definition is that there is some double counting of cash flows in the current and future cohort totals. To illustrate this, consider a client who:

- » Had received JS-WR in March 2017
- » Was not on benefits at the projection date
- » Received no benefits over the 2017/18 year
- » Received further JS-WR benefits in 2018/19

In this example, future payments and durations relating to the client are now included in both the current client results and the future client results for 2017/18. Thus, if the durations or payments related to this client were added without adjustment there would be some double counting. In general, all future cohort results apart from the first future year, will have some degree of double counting of durations and payments.

Therefore, in our results sections where we present future cash flows and numbers with benefits, combining current and future cohort results, we have adjusted the projections related to the current cohort to remove this double counting.

## F.6 Exclusion of Jobseeker Support – Student Hardship

As with previous projections, it was judged that the Jobseeker Support – Student Hardship was not an appropriate benefit type to include in the projection for the following reasons:

- » All other financial assistance provided to students is excluded.
- The benefit is highly seasonal students only receive the benefit if they cannot find employment in the summer holidays. This pattern is less amenable to management, as the concept of a long-term benefit system client is not applicable.
- » The relationship between this benefit and other key benefits is fairly uncertain and has the possibility of skewing the main transition models.

Therefore, client spells on this benefit have been ignored, both in terms of projecting cash flows and determining qualifying clients to include in the current cohort.

## F.7 Projection of CCS, EI and HS components

The estimation of future payments of Childcare Subsidy (CCS), Employment Interventions (EI) and Hardship Assistance (HS) are treated somewhat differently to other payments. It was decided that clients receiving these benefits should only be considered as being in the benefit system if they were also receiving another benefit. For CCS, there were three main reasons behind this decision, both theoretical and practical:

- » (Theoretical) The receipt of CCS only is not a strong indicator of a greater chance of future main benefit support.
- » (Practical) It is useful to separate those receiving CCS only from those receiving CCS in conjunction with another benefit. For example, MSD might want to encourage clients into work which would reduce numbers in the first group while increasing numbers in the second.



» (Practical) The data for CCS is in an ad hoc file with no spell information.

Similar points apply to the other two benefit types, EI and HS. Additionally, both these benefits cover a range of payment codes whose relationship to the other Tier 1 and 2 benefits varies. For this reason, it was judged simplest to exclude clients in receipt of only these benefits them from the definition of the projection cohort.

## APPENDIX G DETAILS ON MODELLING APPROACH

## G.1 Generalised linear models

Most of the models used in the projection are generalised linear models so we give a brief overview of the theory behind these models here.

#### G.1.1 Overview

A generalised linear model ('GLM') is a generalisation of ordinary least squares regression that can deal with non-normally distributed response variables. Given a response variable y and a set of independent variables or predictors  $x_1, x_2, ..., x_n$ , a GLM models the dependency as:

$$y = h^{-1} \left( \sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i x_i \right) + \varepsilon_i \tag{F.1}$$

And

$$E(y) = \mu = h^{-1} \left( \sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i x_i \right)$$
 (F.2)

Where

h-1() is the inverse link function

 $\beta_i$  (i=1, 2, ..., n) is the **parameter** corresponding to the dependent variable  $x_i$   $\varepsilon_i$  is an **error** term.

Note that

$$\eta = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i x_i \tag{F.3}$$

is referred to as the linear predictor and that the GLM may be written as:

$$v = h^{-1}(\eta) + \varepsilon_i \tag{F.4}$$

Thus, a GLM consists of three components:

- » A probability distribution
- » A link function
- » A linear predictor.

#### G.1.2 Further detail

## Probability distribution

In the equations (F.1) and (F.4) above, the error term  $\epsilon_i$  is determined by the probability distribution of the response variable. Common distributions that may be used include:

- » Normal
- » Poisson



- » Gamma
- » Inverse Gaussian
- » Binomial

The choice of distribution is informed by the response variable. For example, counts are naturally modelled by a Poisson distribution while strictly positive continuous quantities may be appropriately handled by a Gamma or Inverse Gaussian distribution depending on the distribution of the response values. Probabilities may be modelled using a Binomial distribution.

#### Link function

The inverse link function h<sup>-1</sup>() gives the relationship between the mean of the distribution and the linear predictor. There are many possibilities for the link function including (but not limited to):

- » Identity link:  $h^{-1}(\eta) = \eta$
- » Log link:  $h^{-1}(\eta) = \exp(\eta)$
- » Logit link:  $h^{-1}(\eta) = \exp(\eta)/(1 + \exp(\eta))$

It is usually convenient to choose a link function which matches the domain of the link function to the range of the response variable's mean. In other words, if a response must be positive (for example, an average benefit payment), then a log link will ensure that the fitted value  $\mu$  in equation (F.2) is positive. If the modelled quantity is a probability (for example, the probability of transitioning off benefit in the next quarter), then the logit link ensures that the fitted value lies between 0 and 1, as probabilities must.

#### Linear predictor

The linear predictor (equation F.3) is the quantity which incorporates the information about the independent variables into the model and is typically denoted by  $\eta$ .  $\eta$  is expressed as a linear combination of unknown parameters  $\beta_i$  and independent variables  $x_i$  (i=1, 2, ...), which are known.

In all cases, once the probability distribution and the link function have been selected, the linear predictor (F.3) needs to be constructed. The steps to doing this include:

- » Identify the list of independent variables or predictors  $(x_i)$  to be considered.
- » Using data exploration, modelling techniques, statistical tests and prior knowledge, identify those x<sub>i</sub> that are useful for predicting the response variable. Note that this may include functions of the predictors, rather than the raw predictors themselves.
- » Estimate the parameters  $\beta_i$  using GLM software.

The list of variables considered for the key benefits is given in Section G.5.

## Functions of the predictors

The predictors or independent variables may be used as follows.

- » In their raw forms: For example, gender with two levels F and M.
- » As categorical groupings of the original variable: For example, age may be banded into several groups (<18, 18-29, 30-39 etc.).
- » As indicator functions depending on the value of the original variable where one condition is assigned the value 1 and the complementary position 0: For example, letting I(age ≥ 30) be 1 for age ≥ 30 and 0 otherwise would fit a step term at age 30.
- » As a spline for underlying raw predictors which are numeric or ordinal (e.g. age, benefit quarter, duration on benefit): The dependency of a linear predictor on duration could be modelled (if appropriate) by a combination of several line segments. For instance, if the linear predictor varied in



a linear fashion with duration with one slope from duration 1 to 4, a different slope from 4 to 12 and a third slope from 12 onwards, then using three line pieces (1-4, 4-12 and 12+) would capture this dependency. The points 4 and 12 where the resulting fitted spline bends are referred to as knot points.

» As interaction terms: All of the above may be used as interaction terms. For example, a duration effect may be well fitted by one spline for those aged under 30 and another for those aged 30 and above. This could be accommodated by interacting the spline with the I(age ≥ 30) term.

#### G.1.3 Model fitting approach

Our typical approach to fitting a model includes the following:

- » First fit a saturated model including most, if not all, raw predictors as well as any known interactions. For continuous predictors like age, or categorical ordered predictors like duration, we would usually fit the predictor as a grouped version (e.g. for age which is in quarter years, we might fit it as integer years).
- » Simplify the model by:
  - Removing insignificant parameters
  - Grouping together related parameters with similar estimated values
  - Using splines where this is warranted
- » Using diagnostics check to see if there is evidence of poor fitting which may suggest the need for some interactions. Add additional terms as required until a satisfactory fit is obtained.

#### G.1.4 References

The following books give a complete introduction to GLMs:

- » McCullagh P. and Nelder J. (1989). Generalized linear models, second edition. Chapman and Hall, London LIK
- » Dobson A. J. (2002). An introduction to generalized linear models, second edition. Chapman & Hall/CRC, Florida USA.

For a discussion on the application of GLMs in contexts like the modelling of the MSD benefit liabilities (e.g. claim size and claim numbers modelling in insurance), the following papers provide some starting points.

- » England, P. D. and Verrall, R. J. (2002). Stochastic claims reserving in general insurance. British Actuarial Journal, 8 443-544.
- » Haberman, S. and Renshaw, A. E. (1996). Generalized linear models and actuarial science. The Statistician, 45 407-436.
- » Mulquiney, P. and Taylor, G. (2007). Modelling Mortgage Insurance as a multi-state process. Variance 1, 81-102.
- » Taylor, G. and McGuire, G (2004). Loss reserving with GLMs: a case study. Casualty Actuarial Society Discussion Paper Program 2004. Available at <a href="http://www.casact.org/pubs/dpp/dpp04/04dpp327.pdf">http://www.casact.org/pubs/dpp/dpp04/04dpp327.pdf</a>

#### G.2 Transition models

With the combined benefit system – public housing projection the modelling involves producing probability estimates for

- » transitioning from any given benefit state to any other each quarter
- » transitioning from any given housing state to any other each quarter



» making a register application or moving off the register.

In this context, 'benefit state' refers to the current main benefit received by the client, or a state of 'SUP' or 'NOB' if a client is receiving supplementary benefits only or is not on benefits respectively. 'Housing state' refers to if a client is in public housing (PH), receiving Accommodation Supplement (AS) or neither (Nil). These probabilities will depend on a client's state as well as other modelling variables, listed in Section G.5. The transition models are fitted using generalised linear models; further detail on their exact parameterisations is given in Appendix H – spreadsheet appendix.

The transition model approach focuses on understanding how people move through the system over time. It is worth mentioning here that there exist alternatives to such an approach (see for instance, the snapshot based approaches used in Section 15 of the 2012 valuation report for the segmentation analysis). However, we have chosen the transition approach for several reasons:

- » Responsiveness: Changes in movement behaviour observed in recent years can be correctly reflected in the models.
- » Long range accuracy: We can leverage the behaviour of clients at various stages of the benefit system to make appropriate long range assumptions. For instance, the behaviour of older clients can be used to model the behaviour of the younger clients in the distant future.
- » Intuitive appeal: A focus on measures such as probability of entering/exiting benefits is natural, and will allow easier drill down analysis.
- » Consistency: The approach worked well in both the first aggregate level (Level I) valuation and the segment level (Level II) valuations performed on 2011 and 2012 data.

The nine benefit states are illustrated diagrammatically in Figure G.1. While most of the 81 (i.e. 9 x 9) different benefit state transition types are observed in each quarter, it is worth noting that the likelihood of many of these transitions is very small. We also estimate probabilities for the 9 housing state transitions.

The most frequent benefit transitions are:

- » A client remaining in their current benefit state
- » A client moving from benefits to no benefits (moving into the NOB state)
- » A client moving from no benefits back to benefits (moving out of the NOB state)

We use a series of probability models which focus on these most probable transitions. We also note that the benefit population is not equally distributed across the various states. The largest six states are JS-WR, JS-HCD, SPS, SLP-HCD, SUP and NOB. Overall projection results will tend to be dominated by changes to these clients, by sheer weight of numbers.



Figure G.1 Benefit states in the quarterly transition model

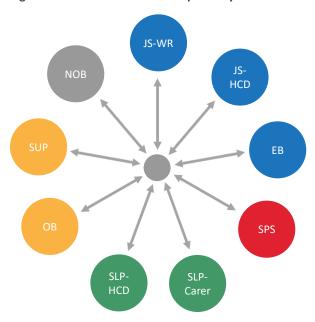


Table G.1 shows the models that have been fitted to describe the transition behaviour in the benefit system. Detailed parameter values for these models are given in Appendix H, with a brief guide to these provided in Section G.8. All models were GLMs with the standard logistic link, apart from eight multinomial models. These multinomial models used the multinomial extension to logistic regression.

Table G.1 List of benefit state transition models used in the projection

| Benefit state | Туре             | Model ID | Description  |
|---------------|------------------|----------|--|
| JS-WR         | Logistic         | jwr_tra  | Probability that a client remains in JS-WR in the next quarter   |
| JS-WR         | Logistic         | jwr_nob  | Probability that a client moves from JS-WR to NOB, given that they leave JS-WR                                       |
| JS-WR         | Multi-<br>nomial | jwr_mul  | Multinomial probability of moving to JS-HCD, SLP-HCD, SPS and OTH, conditional on leaving JS-WR and not entering NOB |
| JS-HCD        | Logistic         | jhd_tra  | Probability that a client remains in JS-HCD in the next quarter  |
| JS-HCD        | Logistic         | jhd _nob | Probability that a client moves from JS-HCD to NOB, given that they leave JS-HCD                                     |
| JS-HCD        | Multi-<br>nomial | jhd _mul | Multinomial probability of moving to JS-WR, SLP-HCD, SPS and OTH, conditional on leaving JS-HCD and not entering NOB |
| SPS           | Logistic         | sps_tra  | Probability that a client remains in SPS in the next quarter   |
| SPS           | Logistic         | sps_nob  | Probability that a client moves from SPS to NOB, given that they leave SPS   |
| SPS           | Multi-<br>nomial | sps_mul  | Multinomial probability of moving to JS-WR, SLP-HCD, JS-HCD and OTH, conditional on leaving SPS and not entering NOB |
| SLP-HCD       | Logistic         | slh_tra  | Probability that a client remains in SLP-HCD in the next quarter   |
| SLP-HCD       | Logistic         | slh_nob  | Probability that a client moves from SLP-HCD to NOB, given that they leave SLP-HCD                                   |
| SLP-HCD       | Multi-<br>nomial | slh_mul  | Multinomial probability of moving to JS-WR, JS-HCD, SPS and OTH, conditional on leaving SLP-HCD and not entering NOB |
| NOB           | Logistic         | nob_tra  | Probability that a client remains in NOB in the next quarter   |

| Benefit state      | Туре             | Model ID | Description   |
|--------------------|------------------|----------|---|
| NOB                | Multi-<br>nomial | nob_mul  | Multinomial probability of moving to JS-WR, JS-HCD, SPS, SLP-<br>HCD and OTH, conditional on leaving NOB  |
| Other –<br>inwards | Logistic         | oi_sup   | Probability that someone entering OTH is entering SUP   |
| Other -<br>inwards | Multi-<br>nomial | oi_mulm  | Multinomial probability that someone entering OTH but not SUP enters EB, SLP-Carer or OB  |
| Other              | Logistic         | o_tra    | Probability that someone in OTH leaves their current state  |
| Other              | Logistic         | o_nob    | Probability that someone in OTH moves to NOB, given that they leave their current state   |
| Other              | Logistic         | o_key    | Probability that someone in OTH moves to one of JS-WR, JS-HCD, SPS or SLP-HCD, given that they leave their current state and do not move to NOB |
| Other              | Multi-<br>nomial | o_mulk   | Multinomial probability of moving from OTH to each of JS-WR, JS-HCD, SPS and SLP-HCD, given that they move to one of these states               |
| Other              | Multi-<br>nomial | o_mul2   | Multinomial probability of moving within OTH to each of SUP, EB, SLP-Carer and OB, given that they move to one of these states                  |

(a) Other (OTH) in the table refers to benefits other than the main Tier 1 benefits, i.e. SUP, EB, SLP-Carer and OB

The structure of the transition models may appear somewhat convoluted at first glance, but it has the attractive feature of placing greater emphasis on the most important transitions: remaining in the current benefit and moving out of the benefit system. These transitions are handled by the models with "tra" and "nob" suffixes respectively.

## G.3 Combining the transition models

The transition models are combined to permit calculation of moving into any state. The diagrams below show the steps involved in calculating these probabilities for:

- » Starting in a key benefit state (JS-WR/JS-HCD/SPS/SLP-HCD, here JS-WR)
- » Starting off benefits (NOB) and
- » Starting from a non-key benefit state (SUP/SLP-Carer/EB/OB, here SLP-Carer)

Figure G.2 Transition diagram for a client starting in a key benefit - here JS-WR

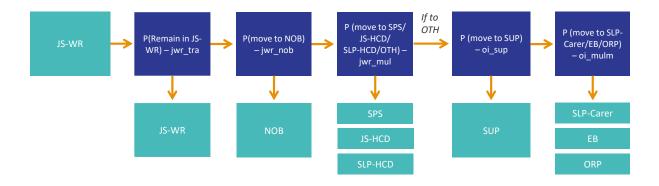


Figure G.3 Transition diagram for a client starting in NOB

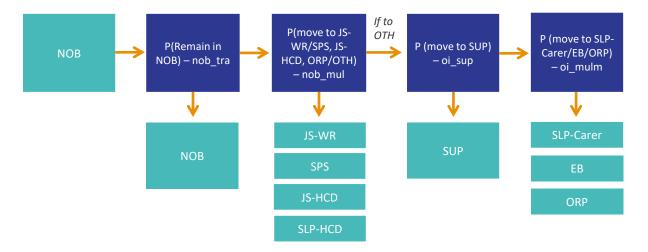
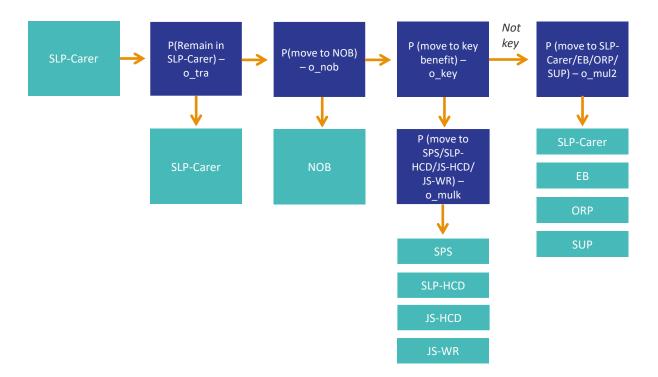


Figure G.4 Transition diagram for a client starting in a non-key benefit state-here SLP-Carer



## G.4 Payment models

Clients in each benefit state can receive several different benefit types simultaneously:

- » Their main Tier 1 payment
- » Orphans (or child living alone) Benefit (OB)
- » Accommodation supplement (AS)
- » Disability allowance (DA)
- » Child disability allowance (CDA)
- » Childcare subsidy (CCS)
- » Hardship assistance (HS)
- » Employment intervention payments (EI)

#### » Recoverable assistance (LOA in this section)

If we want to be able to distinguish between these various benefits, then separate models are required to estimate each benefit type. The models also need to be sensitive to the current state of a client, as well as all their other characteristics listed in Section G.5.

These models are summarised in Table G.5 and Table G.6, which shows the payment models required for each of the states. Since the introduction of the combined benefit system – public housing projection we have explicitly modelled the receipt of AS as a public housing state. This enables more accurate individual level estimates of AS support. Although it is impossible to receive AS while in a public house, it is possible to receive AS before or after being in a public house within a quarter – hence the need to have an AS model for both the PH and AS public housing states.

Note that the LOA1 model refers to recoverable assistance payments made to clients. These are later partly offset by recoveries of recoverable assistance – see Section 9.4. Note also, OB may be received as a T1 main benefit

Table G.5 Payment models attributable to each state

| Benefit   |                      |    |    | Benef | it type |    |    | •   |
|-----------|----------------------|----|----|-------|---------|----|----|-----|
| state     | Main T1<br>(excl OB) | ОВ | DA | CDA   | CCS     | HS | EI | LOA |
| SPS       |                      |    |    |       |         |    |    |     |
| SLP-HCD   |                      |    |    |       |         |    |    |     |
| JS-HCD    |                      |    |    |       |         |    |    |     |
| JS-WR     |                      |    |    |       |         |    |    |     |
| SLP-Carer |                      |    |    |       |         |    |    |     |
| EB        |                      |    |    |       |         |    |    |     |
| ОВ        |                      |    |    |       |         |    |    |     |
| SUP       |                      |    |    |       |         |    |    |     |
| NOB       |                      |    |    |       |         |    |    |     |

Table G.6 Accommodation supplement payment models

| Housing<br>state | AS |
|------------------|----|
| PH               |    |
| AS               |    |
| Nil              |    |

While there are many payment models, we note that the relative significance of each differs greatly. Main benefits plus accommodation support make up 90% of benefit payments projected to current clients, so these payment types are modelled in greater detail.

It is therefore possible to rationalise the number of models by combining payments of a particular type across recipients in different benefit states. The models fitted are shown in Table G.. Each of the main benefit models are fitted separately as are the larger components of Tier 2 payments (e.g. AS for JS-WR recipients, DA for JS-HCD and SLP-HCD recipients).

Table G.7 Payment models attributable to each state

| Daniel CA |            |         |        |         |     | Payment | type    |         |        |        |         |
|-----------|------------|---------|--------|---------|-----|---------|---------|---------|--------|--------|---------|
| Benefit   | Main T1    | ОВ      |        | AS      |     | DA      | CDA     | ccs     | HS     | EI     | LOA     |
| state     | (excl. OB) |         | PH     | AS      | Nil |         |         |         |        |        |         |
| JS-WR     | jwr_abp    | jwr_orp | hou_as | acc_pmt |     | a_da    | a_cda   | a_ccs   | jwr_hs | x_ei   | jwr_loa |
| JS-HCD    | jhd_abp    | jhd_orp | hou_as | acc_pmt |     | jhd_da  | a_cda   | a_ccs   | jhd_hs | a_ei   | jhd_loa |
| SPS       | sps_abp    | sps_orp | hou_as | acc_pmt |     | sps_da  | sps_cda | sps_ccs | sps_hs | x_ei   | sps_loa |
| SLP-HCD   | slh_abp    | slh_orp | hou_as | acc_pmt |     | sIh_da  | a_cda   | a_ccs   | slp_hs | a_ei   | slh_loa |
| EB        | emb_abp    | a_orp   | hou_as | acc_pmt |     | a_da    | a_cda   | a_ccs   | a_hs   | x_ei   | a_loa   |
| SLP-Carer | slc_abp    | a_orp   | hou_as | acc_pmt |     | a_da    | z_cda   | z_ccs   | a_hs   | a_ei   | a_loa   |
| ОВ        |            | orp_abp | hou_as | acc_pmt |     | a_da    | z_cda   | z_ccs   | a_hs   | a_ei   | a_loa   |
| SUP       |            |         | hou_as | acc_pmt |     | z_da    | z_cda   | z_ccs   | z_hs   | a_ei   | z_loa   |
| NOB       |            |         |        |         |     |         |         | nob_ccs | nob_hs | nob_ei | nob_loa |

Some detailed comments on the payment models follow:

- Payments are allocated by client quarter, or proportionally if payment spells span multiple quarters. Further, all payments are scaled to June 2017 benefit levels, using the CPI index applied to benefit payments over the past 23 years. We have used past increases in DPB/SPS payment levels to infer these CPI increases.
- » All models were Poisson with a log link. The choice of distribution was found to have a very minor effect on predictions in the payment models.
- » As implied above, some payment models are 'shared' across benefit states— for example, the disability allowance for clients on JS-WR, EB, SLP-Carer and OB all use the 'a\_da' payment model. This sharing is done when the individual models are believed to share similarities to improve the efficiency of modelling. In these cases, the current benefit state is also used as a predictor to ensure that any differences between states are still modelled.
- » It is possible to receive more than one Tier 1 benefit in a quarter. We have dealt with this by reallocating all Tier 1 payments to the current state; for example, if someone is allocated to JS-WR in a quarter but they receive both JS-WR and JS-HCD, all payments are summed and treated as JS-WR. The overall impact of this allocation is very small, since:
  - The amounts involved are generally small compared to a full quarter's benefit
  - The allocations largely offset each other (e.g. for every client with a JS-HCD payment allocated to JS-WR there is another with a JS-WR payment allocated to JS-HCD)
  - The average number of quarters before transitions is high enough that such a reallocation occurs in a relatively small proportion of quarters.
- » NOB requires payment models for CCS, HS and EI because clients only in receipt of these benefits are assigned to the NOB state.
- There is an important point to note regarding the non-main payment models (that is, every column of models except Main T1 and AS in Table G.). These payments represent an average value across people in each benefit state; to take an example, the DA model for those in the JS-WR state estimates the average DA paid to clients receiving JS-WR, conditional on all their attributes like age, gender etc. However in reality some JS-WR clients receive DA and some do not, so at an individual level these payment models are misleading since the actual DA payments will usually be much higher (if the client receives DA) or much lower (if they do not). These payment levels are appropriate for the aggregate and segment level results, but must be interpreted carefully when inspected at an individual level. Distinguishing between the cases of receipt of supplementary payments at an individual level is beyond the scope of this projection.

## G.5 Model predictors

A list of independent variables or predictors used in the various GLM models includes:

- » Age
- » Gender
- » Benefit history, including number of quarters in various benefit states, duration in current state and benefit of previous spell
- » Regional unemployment rates
- » Region
- » Ethnicity
- » Education, including education attainment level as well as total duration of suspensions and standdowns at school and highest NQF level of any enrolments at tertiary institutions for younger clients
- » Family benefit history ('intergenerational') variables including match type with a parent beneficiary and intensity of the parent's benefit receipt while the client was aged 13-18 (note that this data is available only for those aged 30 or under)
- » Relevant client characteristics which depend upon the benefit being received (e.g. Health condition or disability for JS-HCD or SLP-HCD, number and ages of children for SPS, partner information for several benefits etc.).
- » History of previous benefit sanctions
- » Child protection and youth justice history variables which measure a client's exposure to these services as a child (note that this data is available only for those aged 30 or under)
- » Criminal conviction history variables which measure a client's convictions and related recent and longer-term exposure to correctional services
- » Current public housing state variables indicating whether a client is currently:
  - In public housing and some associated variables; being the primary householder, a signatory, the household size, etc.
  - In receipt of AS.
  - On a register application and some associated variables; being the primary applicant, the needs assessment score of the application, etc.
  - The duration of the given housing state; that is, time in public housing or time receiving AS.
- Public housing history related variables including count of quarters spent in public housing, count of quarters of AS receipt, the housing state preceding the current.

In theory, there are a very large number of variables that would impact on a client's lifetime benefit system pathway that do not feature in the list above (including health system information, employment history, family status etc.). The omission of a variable does not imply that they are unimportant. Rather, it indicates that our results should be considered as an average over that variable.

For projection purposes, the variables may be separated into two categories:

- **Static variables:** those that remain fixed at all points in time. Examples include gender and age of entry to the benefit system.
- » Dynamic variables: those that change over time. These may be further subdivided into:
  - Those that vary in a known (deterministic manner). Examples include benefit quarter, age, the various duration measures, unemployment rate (given our assumptions of a single set of forecasts for future unemployment rate by future benefit quarter and region).
  - Those that vary in an unknown (stochastic manner). A client's region, the number of children and age of youngest child for SPS recipients and the incapacity type for HCD clients (JS and SLP) are examples of these predictors.

We generally refer to the last category as "semi-dynamic", recognising that while they change over time, changes are generally slow; the value does not change for most clients each quarter. For example, most



clients remain in the same region in the subsequent quarter; only a small proportion move between regions.

A full list of the semi-dynamic variables is given here together with an overview of their updating method. Some detailed examples are then given.

### G.5.1 List of semi-dynamic predictors

#### Children variables

The number of children (1, 2 or 3+) is stored for SPS recipients, as is the age of the youngest child.

#### Region and TLA

The client's region is stored for every client on benefit. With the introduction of the combined projection approach, regional information is also stored at the Territorial Local Authority (and Local Board in Auckland) level. Information on the region when last on benefit is retained for those not on benefit.

#### Partner flag

This is stored for clients in EB, SLP-HCD, JS-HCD and JS-WR. It is not stored for all other benefit types.

#### Incapacity variables

The variables relating to incapacity group, the number of incapacities, a flag for whether the client has mental condition as primary incapacity and a flag for whether the incapacity relates to a partner (for cases where the client has a partner) are stored for SLP-HCD and JS-HCD only. The incapacity reassessment frequency is stored for SLP-HCD clients only.

## Education variables for younger clients

The variables indicating whether the client has left school, the attainment level at secondary school, the total days of any suspensions or stand-downs while at school and the highest NQF level of any tertiary enrolments to date are stored for clients aged under 25.

#### Benefit sanctions variables

Variable counting the number of sanctions over the past 5 years.

#### Child protection and youth justice

Variables specifying whether the client, as a child, was involved in child protection or youth justice services (or both), the number of events, days in child protection and age at first entry into the system are stored for clients up to age 30. These can potentially change for clients up to age 18, but are fixed thereafter.

## Criminal conviction history variables

We used for variables related to criminal conviction and related sentences, available for all clients. These were the percentage of time in prison over the last year, serving any sentence over the last year excluding those for driving offences, serving any sentence over the last ten years excluding driving offences, and in serving a sentence specifically related to theft over the last ten years.



#### Public housing register status

Information on any register applications active during the quarter is stored for all clients.

## Other public housing variables

The income related rent subsidy level and the market rent of the house for the area is stored for all clients in public housing.

## G.5.2 Updating semi-dynamic predictors

This section discusses the updating methods for each of the semi-dynamic variables. Note that GLMs and probability tables referred to here are presented in the electronic appendices.

## Children variables - number of children and age of youngest child — SPS only

These variables are updated as follows:

**Entering SPS**: Values for the number of children are sampled from a table of probabilities based on the client's age. Values for the age of the youngest child are sampled from a zero-inflated beta model (aye).

## Remaining in SPS: At each quarter

- » A GLM is run to calculate the probability of a new youngest child
- » If no new youngest child, then the age of the youngest child increments by 0.25 years
- » If there is a new youngest child, then the age of this child is sampled from a zero-inflated beta model. If the model returns 0 as the value, the age of the child is spread over 0, 0.25 and 0.5 years by the probabilities 0.2, 0.7 and 0.1 respectively.
- » For all SPS clients, the change in the total number of children is sampled from a multinomial GLM. Note probabilities are different depending on whether there is a new youngest child or not

**Leaving SPS**: child variable information is forgotten.

## Region – all benefits

For clients not in public housing, region is updated as follows:

**Switching between benefits**: A model is run to determine whether the region changes. If it changes, then the region is sampled from a table of probabilities. The new TLA is then sampled from a second table of probabilities. If the region does not change a second model is run to determine if the TLA changes. If it changes, then the new TLA is sampled from another table of probabilities.

Returning to benefit after being off benefit for at least one quarter: a binomial GLM gives the probability that a client's region (last updated when they were last on benefits) has changed while they were off benefit. In each simulation, we sample if the region has changed and if so, the new region is sampled from a table of probabilities. The new TLA is then sampled from a second table of probabilities. If the region has not changed a second model is run to determine if the TLA has changed. If it has, then the new TLA is sampled from another table of probabilities.

**Leaving benefits**: the region is not changed but the current value is stored.

For clients in public housing, region and TLA are stored regardless of benefit state. Furthermore, their region and TLA may only change if the client is simulated to apply to the transfer register for rehousing. In this case, a binomial GLM gives the probability that the client applies to the transfer register. The register characteristics (including TLA) are sampled from typical characteristics of clients entering the register. If the register application is successful in the simulation, the client's TLA and region are updated accordingly.



#### Partner flag – EB, SLP-HCD, JS-HCD and JS-WR only

The partner flag variable is updated as follows:

Moving into any of EB/SLP-HCD/JS-HCD/JS-WR from one of the other benefits: a binomial GLM gives the probability that the client has a partner.

**Remaining in any of EB/SLP-HCD/JS-HCD/JS-WR**: a binomial GLM gives the probability that the partner flag switches (i.e. if the client has a partner they switch to having no partner and vice versa).

**Leaving EB/SLP-HCD/JS-HCD/JS-WR and moving into one of the other benefits**: partner information is dropped.

#### Incapacity variables – JS-HCD and SLP-HCD only

The incapacity variables are updated as follows:

#### » Entry into JS-HCD or SLP-HCD from other benefits:

- The incapacity group is sampled from a probability table.
- A second probability table is used to simulate the number of incapacities
- If the client has a partner a third probability table is used to determine whether the incapacity relates to the partner or not
- A fourth probability table is used to determine if the client has a psychological incapacity (primary or secondary)
- If entering SLP-HCD the reassessment frequency is sampled from a fifth probability table

There are different probability tables for each of the situations: entry into JS-HCD from all benefits apart from SLP-HCD, entry into SLP-HCD from all benefits apart from JS-HCD, switching from JS-HCD to SLP-HCD and switching from SLP-HCD to JS-HCD.

- » Remaining in JS-HCD or SLP-HCD: a binomial GLM gives the probability that the client changed primary incapacity type. If so then a series of probability tables as above are used to simulate the new incapacity variables.
- » Leaving JS-HCD / SLP-HCD: incapacity variables are forgotten.

## Education variables – clients aged under 25 only

The new education variables are updated for matched clients as follows:

## » Clients still at school:

- Are simulated to leave school during the quarter using a probability table. At age 25 the probability is 1
- If the client leaves school during the quarter the NQF level at exit is sampled from a probability table and the total duration of any stand-downs/suspensions is sampled from a zero inflated lognormal distribution.

## » Clients not still at school:

- New tertiary enrolments are simulated using a probability table.
- If a new enrolment occurs the change in highest NQF level enrolment to date is sampled from a probability table.

## Benefit suspension variables

The number of suspensions in each of the previous 20 quarters are stored to allow the calculation of the number of suspensions in the past 5 years. For each successive quarter, we delete the oldest of the 20 quarters and simulate the newest one. New suspension events in the quarter are sampled from a



probability table. If a suspension event occurs the probability that second occurs in the quarter is sampled from a probability table. A maximum of 2 suspensions in any quarter is allowed.

#### Child, Youth and Family variables

The Child, Youth and Family (CYF) variables are updated (for clients under age 18) as follows:

- » A binomial GLM is run for the probability of at least one CYF event occurring in the quarter. If yes:
  - A lookup table is used to update the type of interaction (i.e. child protection or youth justice.
  - Another lookup table is used to simulate the number of new events in the quarter (one or more).
  - If it is the first event for a person, the age of entry into CYF is recorded.
- » For both outcomes of the initial GLM, a binomial GLM is used to simulate the probability that the number of days in a CYF child protection placement changes in the quarter. This is always no if the CYF history does not include child protection.
  - If yes, then two lookup tables are used to simulate how many additional days in placement are applicable.

#### Criminal conviction history variables

The proportion of time in prison, non-prison theft sentences and other sentences are stored for the previous 40 quarters, making 120 variables in total. This is sufficient for calculating the four variables used in the transition and payment models. For each successive quarter, we delete the oldest of the 40 quarters and simulate the newest one:

- » If there was no sentence served in the previous quarter, a binomial GLM is used to simulate the probability that a new sentence is served in the quarter. The GLM uses a number of demographic characteristics of the individual.
  - If no, then the sentence served variables for the new quarter are set to zero.
  - If yes, then a table is used to allocate which type of sentence is served (prison, theft or other). A second lookup table is then used to allocate the proportion of the quarter served for each non-zero variable.
- » If there **was** a sentence served in the previous quarter, a binomial GLM is used to simulate the probability that a new sentence continues in the new quarter.
  - If no, then the sentence served variables for the new quarter are set to zero.
  - If yes, then an additional binomial GLM is used model the probability that the type of sentence being served changes. Lookup tables for the type and proportion are then used to simulate the new non-zero variables for that quarter.

This allows the 120 variables encoding sentence history to be updated for the new quarter. The four variables used in the models are then re-calculated before transition and payment models are applied.

#### Public housing register status

The public housing register status of clients is updated as follows:

- » If a client has an active public housing register application:
  - For those not in public housing, a model is used to determine the relative likelihood that clients
    move from the register to public housing. The allocation step uses the likelihood, collective
    demand for houses of that size and location, and available supply. If they do not move from the
    register to public housing a second model is used to determine the probability they exit the
    register not to public housing.
  - A similar pair of models are used for clients already in public housing with an active transfer register application.
- » If the client does not have an active public housing register application:



- For those not in public housing, a model is used to determine the probability a client makes a new
  application in the quarter. If so a further model and probability table determines the priority of
  the application and requested location respectively.
- A similar pair of models and table are used for clients already in public housing who may make a transfer register application.

## G.6 Overlay models

Due to the benefit state definition of being on a benefit (SPS say) in a quarter, additional information is needed for benefit system segment allocation to know if:

- » The client is on the benefit at the end of the quarter and
- The client has been on benefits continuously throughout the quarter.

We project this using models referred to as 'overlay models,' as they do not affect the main projection results, so they can be regarded as by-products of the simulation.

The overlay models include a full multinomial allocation of benefit type received by a client at the end of a benefit quarter. The process is:

- » The benefit state for the current ("ben\_now") and next quarter ("ben\_next") are determined using the core transition models
- » If ben\_now or ben\_next are NOB (not on benefit), then end of quarter benefit status ("ben\_end") is set to NOB
- » If not, then a binomial GLM is used for the probability that ben\_end is the same as either ben\_now or ben\_next. If yes, then a lookup table is used to allocate
- » If not, and either ben now or ben next are SUP, then ben end = NOB
- » If not, then binomial GLM is used for the probability that the end of quarter benefit is NOB. If yes, set to NOB
- » If not, then binomial GLM is used for the probability that the end of quarter benefit is SUP. If yes, set to SUP
- » If not, then a lookup table is used to simulate the remaining possibilities for ben\_end

Once this chain of logic has been completed, we then update continuous duration. If ben\_end is NOB, then the continuous duration is set to zero. Otherwise a binomial GLM is used to decide whether continuous duration is incremented by 1 (i.e. the client has had no 14 day breaks off benefits in the quarter) or reset to zero (i.e. they did have a 14-day break).

#### G.7 Number of new clients model

We use a model to determine the number of new clients in each benefit type in each quarter of the next 5 years. Some of these clients will also make a public housing register application in the same quarter. This model explicitly depends on regional unemployment rates, and implicitly allows for other demographic factors such as population growth and age distribution on a regional level.

Since we model number of entries explicitly, time trends that are not explained by changes in the regional unemployment rate will typically be reflecting the changing population demographics of the region.

For each new client in each benefit type we randomly sample client characteristics from the equivalent population of people entering the system in 2016/17. After that, the projection happens in a similar manner as for current clients.



This approach treats client returns and new entries simultaneously (the sampling population from 2016/17 includes both returning and new clients). It assumes that the relative numbers of new entrants versus returns will be similar to that seen in 2016/17.

Total results are obtained by aggregating the 20 quarterly cohorts of future client entries into five annual cohorts and discounting their total future payments into the middle of each year.

## G.8 Guide to electronic Appendix H

The file Appendix H.xlsx contains tables of the parameters for:

- » Each of the models listed in Table G.1 and Table G.7
- » The models for dynamic predictors described in Section G.5.2
- The overlay models used for simulating continuous duration (Section G.6)
- » The number of future new clients (Section G.7).

Many of the parameters correspond to functions of the predictors rather than the raw predictors (see Section G.1.3); thus, each table is accompanied by the formulae giving the derivation of the predictor.

Several models use offsets in their fitting. These help lock-in effects (for example, fixing the unemployment rate sensitivity to the same level as previously), as well as encode some of the projection assumptions described in Section 4.8 of the report. A description of these offsets is also included in the Appendix.



# APPENDIX H MODEL COEFFICIENTS

Model parameterisations are included as an electronic Appendix H.



## APPENDIX I COMPUTATION DETAILS

## I.1 Introduction

A large amount of data was provided to us by MSD. This creates a range of computationally intensive stages for the project:

- » Processing the data to make it suitable for modelling;
- » Fitting models; and
- » Applying models to project future client numbers and benefit payments.

The third point – the projection of clients and benefits payments was particularly intensive. In this appendix, we give some detail of how this was done, plus some brief comments on each of the other stages.

## I.2 Projection of main results

Since the 2016 projection we have projected current and future clients simultaneously.

The current cohort is all those on benefit at 30 June of the projection year, or who have been on benefits within the 12 months leading up to the projection date. The future durations with support and associated payments make up the current cohort total future years and total future payments.

The future client cohorts are those newly on benefit for each quarter in the next five years. Newly on benefit is defined in this instance to mean those new to the benefit system or those returning after being off benefit for more than a year. The future durations with support and associated payments make up each of the future cohort total future years and future payments.

#### I.2.1 Projection variables

In building the projection models, the following variables were allowed for:

- » Benefit quarter and the corresponding unemployment rate
- » Client age
- » Gender
- » Number of quarters:
  - On current benefit
  - Since first benefit
  - Spent in each of the various benefit states
- » Ethnicity
- » Region
- » Education level
- » Variables relating to educational attainment, suspensions/stand-downs while at school and tertiary enrolments
- Youngest child age and number of registered children (for SPS clients)
- » Partner flag (SLP-HCD, JS-HCD, JS-WR and EB clients)
- » Incapacity type (SLP-HCD and JS-HCD clients)
- » Whether the incapacity belongs to the client's partner (SLP-HCD and JS-HCD clients)
- » Benefit of last spell (if any)
- » Intergenerational variables
- » Variables related to a history with child protection and youth justice services
- » Variables related to sanctions
- » Criminal conviction related variables



- » Public housing history variables:
  - Past time in public housing
  - Past AS receipt
- » Current public housing status:
  - In public housing, receiving AS or neither
  - If in public housing: primary householder, signatory householder, household size.
  - Part of an active register application or not

## I.2.2 Simulation Approach

As discussed in Section 9.4.2 of the report, there are many possible combinations of these variables that make an analytic projection – i.e. the calculation of the expected cash flows associated with all possible future states – computationally infeasible. Thus, we have continued to use a simulation approach for the 2017 projection results.

Many of the variables above are dynamic in that their values change over time. Some change in a deterministic way (e.g. the benefit quarter, age, the number of quarters on benefit etc.) but many will evolve stochastically over the course of the projection (e.g. region, children ages and number of children, incapacity type etc.) so their evolution over time must be modelled (our approach is described in Appendix G) and then included in the simulation.

An outline of the simulation approach is as follows, starting in benefit quarter b:

- » The first step is to calculate the expected payments for benefit quarter *b* based on the current benefit state, current housing state and the current state of all the modelling variables. The expected payments together with the benefit received and any other variables of interest are saved.
- » Following this, new entrants are added into the data representing those who newly enter the benefit system in quarter *b+1*, or who re-enter after being off benefits for more than a year as at the projection date. Furthermore, new entrants to the public housing system, who are not otherwise receiving benefits, are also added.
- » The next step is to update the dynamic variables to quarter b+1 for all those in the data set at quarter b (i.e. new entrants in quarter b+1 are not included in this step since their dynamic variables are already updated to the end of b+1). Those that are modelled are updated using a simulation approach. For example, to update a client's region, the following is carried out:
  - First calculate the probability that there is a change of region and then using this, sample whether a change in region occurs
  - If a change in region occurs then sample the new region from a table of probabilities for each new region. Further sample a new TLA from a table of probabilities for each new TLA.
  - If a change in region does not occur then calculate the probability of a TLA change and then using this, sample whether a change in TLA occurs. If a TLA change occurs then sample a new TLA from a table of probabilities for each new TLA.
- » Once the dynamic variables have been updated, calculate the benefit state transition probabilities based on the current state of the models. Then, using a sampling approach, select the benefit for the next quarter. The one exception to this is when a client is at the assumed retirement age (64.75) in the next quarter they transition to off benefit with probability 1 under the working age assumption described in Section F.2.
- Once benefit state has been updated calculate the public housing state transition probabilities based on the current state of the models. Then, using a sampling approach, select the public housing state for the next quarter and register exits both to and not to public housing.
- » The process then repeats until all members of the current and future cohorts are retired.



Even taking the simulation approach rather than the exact approach leads to a computationally intensive task. To make the process manageable, a number of steps were taken:

- » The projection code was written using various time-saving programming methods including the efficient use of memory to speed up the calculations as much as possible.
- » The simulations were distributed across a number of machines.

To illustrate the computational burden, 20 simulations of the projection results use about 150 CPU hours in total.

## 1.3 Other computational considerations

#### I.3.1 Modelling transition probabilities

The modelling datasets for some of the benefits were particularly large, notably the probability of remaining in the same state for JS-WR and NOB. This was handled by means of stratified sampling, where the rarer response was sampled at a higher rate to the common response to minimise the corresponding decrease in accuracy. Observations were weighted to ensure the overall rates of transition remained correct.

This approach was used in cases where the available data was already very large, and so the potential impact on model performance was immaterial.

#### I.3.2 Data preparation

Processing the original datasets to convert them to a form amenable to modelling took a reasonable amount of computer time, perhaps around 10 hours to produce modelling datasets for each of the benefit types. Given this needs to be run just once, this was judged acceptable and was not further optimised or distributed.

#### I.3.3 GLM fitting in SAS

We use a suite of custom-built SAS macros to carry out all GLM fitting, model diagnostics and validation. These macros substantially extend the available tools within SAS as well as optimise the use of SAS's inbuilt GLM fitting capabilities.



# APPENDIX J ACTUAL VERSUS EXPECTED COMPARISONS FOR 2016/17

Actual versus expected comparisons are included as an electronic Appendix J.



## APPENDIX K CHANGE IN PROJECTED PAYMENTS

## K.1 Attribution of change in projected payments from 2016 to 2017 by segment

|                         |                         | 2016 c                 | urrent client p        | projection   |                      | Ro                            | II-forward to 2                       | 017  |                                 | Change due to  | experience                |
|-------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|--|----------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------------------------|--|---------------------------------|--|---------------------------|
|                         | Segment                 | Previous<br>projection | Methodology<br>changes | Projection<br>using updated<br>economic<br>assumptions | Expected<br>Payments | Liability<br>less<br>payments | Remove<br>clients leaving<br>the valn | Addition<br>of future<br>cohort<br>clients | Unroll 1<br>year<br>discounting | Difference<br>between actual<br>and expected<br>cohort | Recognition of experience |
|                         |                         | (a)                    | (b)                    | (c)  | (d)                  |                               |                                       | (g)  | (h)                             | (i)  | (j)                       |
|                         |                         | \$m                    | \$m                    | \$m  | \$m                  | \$m                           | \$m                                   | \$m  | \$m                             | \$m  | \$m                       |
|                         | Work-ready, <1 year     | 4,977                  | 5,006                  | 4,784  | 389                  | 4,395                         | 2,626                                 | 3,844                                      | 3,918                           | 4,456  | 4,552                     |
| Jobseekers              | Work-ready, >1 year     | 4,369                  | 4,301                  | 4,193  | 389                  | 3,804                         | 3,980                                 | 4,148                                      | 4,230                           | 4,266  | 4,443                     |
| Jobseekers              | JS-HCD, <1 year         | 2,943                  | 2,923                  | 2,824  | 267                  | 2,556                         | 1,518                                 | 2,316                                      | 2,362                           | 2,858  | 2,852                     |
|                         | JS-HCD, >1year          | 6,172                  | 6,130                  | 5,930  | 589                  | 5,341                         | 5,830                                 | 5,993                                      | 6,112                           | 6,021  | 6,037                     |
|                         | Youngest child 0-2      | 5,832                  | 5,797                  | 5,592  | 542                  | 5,050                         | 5,003                                 | 5,421                                      | 5,527                           | 5,258  | 5,463                     |
| Sole Parents            | Youngest child 3-4      | 2,881                  | 2,838                  | 2,754  | 290                  | 2,464                         | 2,388                                 | 2,491                                      | 2,539                           | 2,395  | 2,504                     |
| Sole Parents            | Child 5-13, <1 year     | 726                    | 709                    | 685  | 89                   | 596                           | 347                                   | 495  | 505                             | 710  | 760                       |
|                         | Child 5-13, >1 year     | 4,840                  | 4,776                  | 4,608  | 525                  | 4,082                         | 4,268                                 | 4,312                                      | 4,397                           | 4,361  | 4,608                     |
|                         | Carer                   | 1,537                  | 1,543                  | 1,510  | 167                  | 1,344                         | 1,422                                 | 1,500                                      | 1,529                           | 1,522  | 1,503                     |
| Supported<br>Living     | Partner                 | 903                    | 889                    | 868  | 104                  | 765                           | 742                                   | 775  | 790                             | 817  | 805                       |
| Living                  | SLP-HCD                 | 16,830                 | 16,605                 | 15,932   | 1,459                | 14,473                        | 15,253                                | 15,697                                     | 16,010                          | 15,865   | 16,161                    |
| y                       | Youth payment (<18)     | 318                    | 322                    | 305  | 16                   | 289                           | 53                                    | 264  | 269                             | 265  | 286                       |
| Youth                   | Young parent payt (<19) | 247                    | 252                    | 246  | 20                   | 226                           | 116                                   | 243  | 248                             | 233  | 241                       |
|                         | Sup only, <1 year       | 1,479                  | 1,418                  | 1,354  | 97                   | 1,258                         | 725                                   | 1,285                                      | 1,311                           | 1,313  | 1,315                     |
| Not On Main<br>Benefits | Sup only, >1 year       | 4,512                  | 4,280                  | 4,100  | 308                  | 3,793                         | 4,136                                 | 4,266                                      | 4,353                           | 4,081  | 4,240                     |
| benefits                | Orphan only             | 599                    | 601                    | 587  | 75                   | 512                           | 500                                   | 570  | 581                             | 608  | 615                       |
| Recent exits            | Recent exits, <1 year   | 7,935                  | 7,830                  | 7,427  | 277                  | 7,150                         | 5,944                                 | 7,289                                      | 7,434                           | 7,345  | 7,520                     |
|                         | All segments            | 67,100                 | 66,215                 | 63,699   | 5,600                | 58,099                        | 54,850                                | 60,908                                     | 62,116                          | 62,376   | 63,906                    |
| N                       | let Rec Assist          | 181                    | 187                    | 180  | 15                   | 165                           | 154                                   | 172  | 175                             | 176  | 205                       |
| Net                     | Overpayt/ fraud         | 211                    | 208                    | 200  | 18                   | 183                           | 173                                   | 192  | 195                             | 196  | 253                       |
|                         | Expenses                | 8,498                  | 8,402                  | 8,089  | 704                  | 7,385                         | 7,137                                 | 7,921                                      | 7,917                           | 7,921  | 7,880                     |
|                         | Grand Total             | 75,991                 | 75,012                 | 72,168   | 6,337                | 65,831                        | 62,313                                | 69,192                                     | 70,403                          | 70,670   | 72,244                    |
|                         | Change                  |                        | -688                   | -2,844   |                      | -6,337                        | -3,518                                | 6,879                                      | 1,211                           | 266  | 1,574                     |

#### Notes:

- (a) All net loans costs and expenses have been removed from the segment level liabilities and added as separate line items
- (b) Methodology changes include:

Extension of child protection, youth justice and benefit system Improved allocation of partner indicator for SLP-HCD entrants. Inclusion of proportion of past few years on benefits and SLP-HCD reassessment frequency Introduction of new education and benefit sanctions data.

Improved handling of public housing that is made available and occupied by a new household within the same quarter. Inclusion of some children in public housing as part of the projection cohort.

- (c) Decrease in 2016 projection after updating economic assumptions driven by higher short-medium term discount rates offset partially by higher forecast inflation
- (c) Expected payments in the 2016/17 year, actual dollars
- (e) Equals (c) (d)
- (f) Clients exit the projection if no benefits are received in the 2016/17 year this is the results for the residual of the cohort after the expected level of exits
- (g) Clients not in the 2016 current client cohort but expected to receive payments in 2016/17, thus part of the 2017 current client total
- (h) Can think of as adding on the "interest earned" on the notional \$69b. This column represents our expected 2017 current client total
- (i) Difference between actual and expected number of clients in the 2017 current cohort and their risk characteristics
- (j) The transition and payment models have evolved with experience from those used in 2016



# APPENDIX L SENSITIVITY ANALYSIS

## L.1 Unemployment sensitivity

## L.1.1 Table of national unemployment rates used in scenarios

|                   | National u     | nemployment ra           | ite                       |
|-------------------|----------------|--------------------------|---------------------------|
| Quarter           | Adopted<br>(a) | Constant<br>scenario (b) | Recession<br>scenario (b) |
| Sep-17            | 4.75%          | 4.81%                    | 5.09%                     |
| Dec-17            | 4.71%          | 4.81%                    | 5.38%                     |
| Mar-18            | 4.67%          | 4.81%                    | 5.67%                     |
| Jun-18            | 4.63%          | 4.81%                    | 5.95%                     |
| Sep-18            | 4.59%          | 4.81%                    | 6.24%                     |
| Dec-18            | 4.55%          | 4.81%                    | 6.53%                     |
| Mar-19            | 4.46%          | 4.81%                    | 6.81%                     |
| Jun-19            | 4.42%          | 4.81%                    | 7.10%                     |
| Sep-19            | 4.37%          | 4.81%                    | 6.93%                     |
| Dec-19            | 4.38%          | 4.81%                    | 6.75%                     |
| Mar-20            | 4.34%          | 4.81%                    | 6.58%                     |
| Jun-20            | 4.35%          | 4.81%                    | 6.40%                     |
| Sep-20            | 4.35%          | 4.81%                    | 6.23%                     |
| Dec-20            | 4.35%          | 4.81%                    | 6.05%                     |
| Mar-21            | 4.35%          | 4.81%                    | 5.88%                     |
| Jun-21            | 4.30%          | 4.81%                    | 5.70%                     |
| Sep-21            | 4.30%          | 4.81%                    | 5.53%                     |
| Dec-21            | 4.30%          | 4.81%                    | 5.35%                     |
| Mar-22            | 4.30%          | 4.81%                    | 5.18%                     |
| Jun-22            | 4.30%          | 4.81%                    | 5.00%                     |
| Sep-22            | 4.30%          | 4.81%                    | 4.83%                     |
| Dec-22            | 4.30%          | 4.81%                    | 4.65%                     |
| Mar-23            | 4.30%          | 4.81%                    | 4.48%                     |
| Jun-23            | 4.30%          | 4.81%                    | 4.30%                     |
| Sep-23 and beyond | 4.30%          | 4.81%                    | 4.30%                     |

To run scenarios, each of these national rate alternatives considered above is converted into regional level forecasts in a similar fashion to the main projection.



#### Current client projected payments, adopted unemployment rate L.1.2

|            |                             |                      |       |        |       |         |               | Total | future pa | yments, | \$m   |     |       |     |       |        |
|------------|-----------------------------|----------------------|-------|--------|-------|---------|---------------|-------|-----------|---------|-------|-----|-------|-----|-------|--------|
|            | Segm                        | ent                  | JS-WR | JS-HCD | SPS   | SLP-HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | EB    | ОВ        | AS      | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI  | HS    | Total  |
|            |                             | YP/YPP               | 75    | 41     | 200   | 41      | 12            | 1     | 9         | 86      | 5     | 6   | 23    | 2   | 27    | 527    |
|            | First ben                   | JS-WR/EB             | 522   | 298    | 520   | 289     | 51            | 8     | 45        | 401     | 30    | 25  | 56    | 11  | 121   | 2,375  |
|            | aged < 20                   | JS-HCD               | 118   | 246    | 211   | 283     | 19            | 2     | 16        | 201     | 29    | 12  | 25    | 3   | 65    | 1,231  |
|            |                             | SPS                  | 162   | 139    | 1,303 | 154     | 73            | 5     | 56        | 442     | 27    | 46  | 133   | 5   | 146   | 2,688  |
| Under 25s  | First ben                   | JS-WR/EB             | 66    | 34     | 48    | 29      | 7             | 1     | 5         | 48      | 3     | 3   | 8     | 1   | 13    | 268    |
|            | aged > 20                   | JS-HCD               | 16    | 41     | 26    | 44      | 3             | 0     | 2         | 32      | 5     | 2   | 4     | 1   | 9     | 184    |
|            | agea > 20                   | SPS                  | 13    | 11     | 140   | 13      | 7             | 0     | 5         | 50      | 2     | 5   | 19    | 1   | 15    | 281    |
|            |                             | SLP                  | 33    | 37     | 42    | 1,897   | 33            | 1     | 9         | 259     | 95    | 11  | 14    | 2   | 67    | 2,499  |
|            |                             | Sub-total            | 1,006 | 847    | 2,491 | 2,750   | 203           | 20    | 145       | 1,518   | 196   | 109 | 282   | 25  | 463   | 10,054 |
|            | >75% of                     | JS-WR/EB             | 1,117 | 722    | 336   | 657     | 111           | 22    | 106       | 593     | 67    | 31  | 28    | 11  | 207   | 4,009  |
|            | last 3yrs                   | JS-HCD               | 358   | 1,891  | 200   | 1,418   | 93            | 9     | 81        | 793     | 163   | 29  | 20    | 7   | 301   | 5,361  |
|            | on main                     | SPS Chd 0-2          | 151   | 171    | 1,014 | 205     | 87            | 4     | 69        | 364     | 36    | 43  | 74    | 4   | 128   | 2,350  |
|            | benefits                    | SPS Chd 3-13         | 492   | 547    | 2,137 | 632     | 226           | 12    | 181       | 948     | 105   | 95  | 109   | 10  | 318   | 5,811  |
|            | benefits                    | Subtotal             | 2,117 | 3,331  | 3,687 | 2,912   | 517           | 47    | 437       | 2,698   | 371   | 198 | 230   | 32  | 954   | 17,531 |
|            | <75% of                     | JS-WR/EB             | 643   | 412    | 179   | 376     | 66            | 18    | 57        | 383     | 37    | 18  | 22    | 10  | 122   | 2,343  |
| Over 25    | last 3yrs                   | JS-HCD               | 175   | 668    | 97    | 558     | 37            | 4     | 35        | 330     | 60    | 13  | 13    | 4   | 120   | 2,113  |
| and on a   | on main                     | SPS Chd 0-2          | 48    | 54     | 401   | 66      | 28            | 2     | 21        | 169     | 12    | 17  | 44    | 2   | 52    | 914    |
|            | benefits                    | SPS Chd 3-13         | 98    | 108    | 471   | 125     | 46            | 3     | 38        | 243     | 21    | 23  | 37    | 3   | 73    | 1,291  |
| benefit    | benefits                    | Subtotal             | 964   | 1,242  | 1,148 | 1,124   | 177           | 28    | 151       | 1,125   | 130   | 71  | 116   | 18  | 367   | 6,660  |
|            |                             | Carer                | 76    | 113    | 72    | 141     | 660           | 2     | 45        | 169     | 33    | 28  | 11    | 1   | 68    | 1,417  |
|            |                             | Partner              | 20    | 36     | 21    | 509     | 6             | 1     | 20        | 78      | 34    | 9   | 4     | 0   | 36    | 774    |
|            | Supported                   | No reassessment      | 17    | 33     | 7     | 4,378   | 5             | 1     | 22        | 433     | 240   | 12  | 6     | 1   | 153   | 5,308  |
|            | Living                      | 2yr Mental health    | 28    | 66     | 13    | 3,340   | 7             | 1     | 30        | 446     | 203   | 17  | 10    | 1   | 189   | 4,351  |
|            |                             | 2yr Other            | 26    | 67     | 13    | 3,097   | 8             | 1     | 55        | 398     | 225   | 17  | 9     | 1   | 203   | 4,120  |
|            |                             | Subtotal             | 166   | 315    | 126   | 11,464  | 685           | 6     | 172       | 1,525   | 737   | 82  | 40    | 4   | 649   | 15,971 |
|            | >33% last 5                 | yrs on main benefit  | 206   | 290    | 426   | 326     | 88            | 10    | 499       | 656     | 61    | 94  | 129   | 5   | 143   | 2,932  |
| NOMB       | >33% last 5                 | yrs on main benefit  | 230   | 328    | 310   | 379     | 100           | 14    | 96        | 1,100   | 79    | 287 | 150   | 5   | 160   | 3,238  |
|            |                             | Sub-total            | 437   | 617    | 736   | 706     | 188           | 24    | 595       | 1,756   | 139   | 380 | 279   | 10  | 302   | 6,170  |
|            | >33% last 5                 | yrs on main benefit  | 910   | 901    | 912   | 927     | 148           | 23    | 132       | 885     | 90    | 54  | 134   | 20  | 293   | 5,429  |
| Recent     |                             | Syrs on main benefit | 325   | 327    | 284   | 338     | 67            | 12    | 70        | 399     | 37    | 31  | 81    | 8   | 113   | 2,091  |
| Exits      |                             | •                    | 1,235 | 1.228  | 1.196 | 1.265   | 215           | 35    | 202       | 1.284   | 127   | 85  | 215   | 28  | 406   | 7,520  |
| All segmen | Sub-total segment sub-total |                      |       | 7.581  | 9,384 | 20,220  | 1.985         | 158   | 1.701     | 9.904   | 1.700 | 926 | 1.162 | 118 | 3.141 | 63,906 |

## Notes:

Adopted national unemployment rates shown in column (a) of table L.1.1, regional rates adjusted accordingly (see Appendix C).

<sup>(</sup>a) (b) Excludes net loans and expenses.

## L.1.3 Current client projected payments, constant unemployment rate forecast (4.81%)

|             |   |                     |       |        |       |         |               | Total | future p | ayments, | m     | •   |       |     |       |        | Change  |
|-------------|---|---------------------|-------|--------|-------|---------|---------------|-------|----------|----------|-------|-----|-------|-----|-------|--------|---------|
|             | Segm  | ent                 | JS-WR | JS-HCD | SPS   | SLP-HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | ЕВ    | ОВ       | AS       | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI  | HS    | Total  | on base |
|             |   | YP/YPP              | 82    | 44     | 209   | 40      | 12            | 1     | 10       | 91       | 5     | 6   | 23    | 2   | 29    | 554    | 5%      |
|             | First ben                                   | JS-WR/EB            | 589   | 316    | 528   | 278     | 55            | 8     | 46       | 420      | 30    | 26  | 55    | 11  | 127   | 2,489  | 5%      |
|             | aged < 20                                   | JS-HCD              | 140   | 258    | 216   | 273     | 21            | 2     | 16       | 211      | 30    | 12  | 25    | 3   | 68    | 1,276  | 4%      |
|             |   | SPS                 | 187   | 144    | 1,329 | 160     | 81            | 5     | 57       | 454      | 28    | 45  | 132   | 6   | 151   | 2,778  | 3%      |
| Under 25s   | First ben                                   | JS-WR/EB            | 74    | 35     | 51    | 28      | 7             | 2     | 5        | 50       | 3     | 3   | 8     | 2   | 14    | 282    | 5%      |
|             | aged > 20                                   | JS-HCD              | 19    | 46     | 27    | 45      | 3             | 0     | 2        | 33       | 5     | 2   | 4     | 1   | 10    | 197    | 7%      |
|             | ugcu > 20                                   | SPS                 | 14    | 11     | 140   | 14      | 7             | 0     | 5        | 50       | 2     | 4   | 19    | 1   | 15    | 281    | 0%      |
|             |   | SLP                 | 37    | 38     | 43    | 1,895   | 32            | 1     | 10       | 262      | 95    | 11  | 14    | 2   | 68    | 2,508  | 0%      |
|             |   | Sub-total           | 1,142 | 892    | 2,544 | 2,734   | 218           | 20    | 150      | 1,571    | 198   | 110 | 280   | 26  | 481   | 10,366 | 3%      |
|             | >75% of                                     | JS-WR/EB            | 1,215 | 749    | 342   | 651     | 110           | 22    | 109      | 611      | 68    | 30  | 28    | 12  | 214   | 4,161  | 4%      |
|             | last 3yrs                                   | JS-HCD              | 397   | 1,925  | 206   | 1,401   | 97            | 8     | 84       | 802      | 164   | 30  | 20    | 7   | 306   | 5,447  | 2%      |
|             |   | SPS Chd 0-2         | 173   | 186    | 1,038 | 210     | 91            | 5     | 70       | 381      | 37    | 43  | 74    | 4   | 135   | 2,448  | 4%      |
|             | on main                                     | SPS Chd 3-13        | 553   | 571    | 2,163 | 645     | 235           | 14    | 190      | 979      | 108   | 96  | 109   | 11  | 330   | 6,003  | 3%      |
|             | benefits                                    | Subtotal            | 2,338 | 3,431  | 3,748 | 2,908   | 533           | 49    | 453      | 2,773    | 377   | 199 | 231   | 34  | 986   | 18,059 | 3%      |
|             | <75% of                                     | JS-WR/EB            | 703   | 422    | 189   | 366     | 65            | 19    | 55       | 400      | 37    | 18  | 22    | 10  | 127   | 2.434  | 4%      |
| Over 25     |   | JS-HCD              | 195   | 686    | 106   | 573     | 41            | - 5   | 35       | 341      | 62    | 13  | 13    | 4   | 125   | 2,199  | 4%      |
| and on a    | last 3yrs                                   | SPS Chd 0-2         | 57    | 54     | 403   | 65      | 26            | 2     | 24       | 172      | 12    | 16  | 44    | 2   | 53    | 930    | 2%      |
| main        | on main                                     | SPS Chd 3-13        | 113   | 118    | 476   | 134     | 50            | 3     | 38       | 252      | 22    | 22  | 37    | 3   | 76    | 1,345  | 4%      |
| benefit     | benefits                                    | Subtotal            | 1,068 | 1,280  | 1,174 | 1,138   | 182           | 29    | 153      | 1,165    | 133   | 70  | 117   | 19  | 381   | 6,909  | 4%      |
|             |   | Carer               | 86    | 115    | 67    | 146     | 664           | 2     | 47       | 173      | 34    | 28  | 11    | 1   | 69    | 1.442  | 2%      |
|             |   | Partner             | 22    | 39     | 22    | 500     | 6             | 1     | 20       | 80       | 34    | 9   | 4     | 0   | 37    | 776    | 0%      |
|             | Supported                                   | No reassessment     | 22    | 37     | 6     | 4,381   | 5             | 1     | 23       | 438      | 242   | 12  | 6     | 1   | 156   | 5.330  | 0%      |
|             | Living                                      | 2yr Mental health   | 33    | 70     | 13    | 3,354   | 9             | 1     | 30       | 453      | 206   | 17  | 9     | 1   | 194   | 4,391  | 1%      |
|             |   | 2yr Other           | 32    | 73     | 14    | 3.091   | 8             | 1     | 54       | 403      | 225   | 17  | 9     | 1   | 206   | 4,134  | 0%      |
|             |   | Subtotal            | 195   | 335    | 122   | 11,472  | 692           | 6     | 174      | 1,547    | 741   | 82  | 40    | 4   | 662   | 16,073 | 1%      |
|             | >33% last 5                                 | yrs on main benefit | 237   | 299    | 443   | 328     | 93            | 11    | 510      | 672      | 61    | 93  | 130   | 5   | 148   | 3,031  | 3%      |
| NOMB        |   | yrs on main benefit | 265   | 346    | 321   | 386     | 104           | 15    | 101      | 1,127    | 81    | 287 | 151   | 6   | 167   | 3,355  | 4%      |
|             |   | Sub-total           | 502   | 645    | 763   | 714     | 197           | 26    | 611      | 1,799    | 142   | 381 | 281   | 11  | 315   | 6,386  | 4%      |
|             |   | yrs on main benefit | 1.056 | 946    | 947   | 946     | 158           | 25    | 137      | 937      | 92    | 56  | 135   | 22  | 310   | 5,766  | 6%      |
| Recent      |   |                     | 378   | 357    | 302   | 346     | 71            | 12    | 74       | 423      | 39    | 33  | 83    | 8   | 121   | 2,247  | 7%      |
| Exits       | <33% last 5yrs on main benefit<br>Sub-total |                     |       | 1.302  | 1.249 | 1.292   | 229           | 38    | 212      | 1.359    | 132   | 89  | 217   | 30  | 430   | 8,014  | 7%      |
|             | Sub-total egment sub-total                  |                     |       |        |       |         |               |       |          |          |       |     |       |     |       |        |         |
| All segment | t sub-total                                 |                     | 6,680 | 7,885  | 9,600 | 20,257  | 2,051         | 168   | 1,753    | 10,215   | 1,722 | 931 | 1,166 | 124 | 3,256 | 65,807 | 3.0%    |

#### Notes:

## L.1.4 Current client projected payments, mild recession type unemployment rate forecast

|  |  |   |  |  |  |   |  | Total                                      | future pa                          | yments, \$  | m                                    |                                    |  |   |  |  | Change                                       |
|--|--|---|--|--|--|---|--|--|------------------------------------|---|--------------------------------------|------------------------------------|--|---|--|--|--|
|  | Segme  | ent   | JS-WR  | JS-HCD   | SPS  | SLP-HCD   | SLP-<br>Carer                                    | ЕВ   | ОВ                                 | AS  | DA                                   | CDA                                | ccs  |   |  | Total  | on base                                      |
| Under 25s                              | First ben<br>aged < 20<br>First ben<br>aged > 20                     | YP/YPP JS-WR/EB JS-HCD SPS JS-WR/EB JS-HCD SPS SLP SUb-total  | 85<br>619<br>140<br>183<br>75<br>19<br>16<br>37<br>1,175 | 42<br>309<br>257<br>136<br>34<br>45<br>11<br>39<br>873 | 197<br>525<br>214<br>1,343<br>52<br>25<br>139<br>42<br>2,537 | 46<br>298<br>296<br>152<br>32<br>41<br>13<br>1,914<br>2,792 | 13<br>53<br>18<br>77<br>7<br>3<br>9<br>34<br>213 | 1<br>8<br>2<br>5<br>2<br>0<br>1<br>1<br>21 | 8<br>44<br>15<br>55<br>5<br>2<br>5 | 90<br>426<br>211<br>455<br>52<br>32<br>51<br>264<br>1,580 | 6<br>30<br>31<br>27<br>3<br>5<br>2   | 6<br>25<br>13<br>46<br>3<br>2<br>5 | 22<br>54<br>25<br>133<br>8<br>4<br>19<br>14<br>279 | 2<br>11<br>3<br>6<br>2<br>1<br>1<br>2<br>27 | 28<br>129<br>68<br>151<br>14<br>9<br>15<br>69<br>483 | 546<br>2,532<br>1,292<br>2,770<br>288<br>188<br>286<br>2,531<br>10,433 | 4%<br>7%<br>5%<br>3%<br>7%<br>2%<br>2%<br>1% |
|  | >75% of<br>last 3yrs<br>on main<br>benefits                          | JS-WR/EB<br>JS-HCD<br>SPS Chd 0-2<br>SPS Chd 3-13<br>Subtotal | 1,317<br>409<br>170<br>568<br>2,465                      | 739<br>1,965<br>174<br>570<br>3,449                    | 332<br>207<br>1,040<br>2,184<br>3,764                        | 636<br>1,414<br>217<br>626<br>2,893                         | 113<br>95<br>81<br>240<br>530                    | 24<br>9<br>5<br>14<br>51                   | 108<br>83<br>68<br>181<br>440      | 624<br>817<br>375<br>986<br>2,802                         | 67<br>166<br>37<br>107<br>377        | 31<br>29<br>43<br>97<br>200        | 27<br>19<br>74<br>108<br>227                       | 12<br>7<br>4<br>11<br>34                    | 218<br>311<br>134<br>332<br>995                      | 4,249<br>5,532<br>2,422<br>6,024<br>18,227                             | 6%<br>3%<br>3%<br>4%                         |
| Over 25<br>and on a<br>main<br>benefit | <75% of<br>last 3yrs<br>on main<br>benefits                          | JS-WR/EB<br>JS-HCD<br>SPS Chd 0-2<br>SPS Chd 3-13<br>Subtotal | 768<br>211<br>55<br>118<br>1,152                         | 429<br>696<br>54<br>110<br>1,290                       | 175<br>105<br>400<br>483<br>1,164                            | 379<br>583<br>64<br>133<br>1,159                            | 64<br>38<br>27<br>44<br>173                      | 20<br>5<br>2<br>3                          | 60<br>35<br>21<br>41<br>157        | 408<br>345<br>171<br>250<br>1,175                         | 38<br>62<br>12<br>21<br>134          | 18<br>13<br>16<br>23<br>70         | 22<br>13<br>44<br>37<br>115                        | 10<br>4<br>2<br>3<br>20                     | 129<br>127<br>53<br>76<br>385                        | 2,522<br>2,238<br>922<br>1,342<br>7,023                                | 8%<br>6%<br>1%<br>4%<br>5%                   |
|  | Carer Partner  Supported Living 2yr Mental health 2yr Other Subtotal |   | 88<br>24<br>20<br>33<br>33<br>198                        | 114<br>40<br>36<br>73<br>73<br>334                     | 67<br>27<br>6<br>13<br>14<br>126                             | 139<br>508<br>4,379<br>3,341<br>3,108<br>11,476             | 669<br>5<br>5<br>8<br>8<br>696                   | 1<br>1<br>1<br>1<br>2                      | 44<br>20<br>23<br>29<br>56<br>172  | 171<br>84<br>436<br>454<br>407<br>1,552                   | 33<br>35<br>241<br>204<br>227<br>740 | 28<br>9<br>12<br>17<br>17          | 11<br>4<br>6<br>9<br>10<br>40                      | 1<br>0<br>1<br>1<br>1                       | 68<br>38<br>155<br>193<br>207<br>661                 | 1,435<br>795<br>5,321<br>4,376<br>4,161<br>16,089                      | 1%<br>3%<br>0%<br>1%<br>1%                   |
| NOMB                                   | Sub-total  |   | 245<br>266<br>511  | 305<br>352<br>656                                      | 444<br>328<br>772  | 329<br>394<br>723   | 92<br>101<br>193                                 | 12<br>14<br>26                             | 501<br>96<br>597                   | 678<br>1,123<br>1,801                                     | 62<br>81<br>142                      | 93<br>284<br>377                   | 128<br>150<br>278                                  | 5<br>6<br>11                                | 150<br>169<br>319                                    | 3,044<br>3,364<br>6,408  | 4%<br>4%<br>4%                               |
| Recent<br>Exits                        | Exits  <33% last 5yrs on main benefit Sub-total                      |   |  | 956<br>358<br>1.313                                    | 957<br>304<br>1.261  | 945<br>359<br>1.304   | 163<br>72<br>235                                 | 27<br>13<br>40                             | 142<br>77<br>219                   | 955<br>430<br>1.385                                       | 93<br>40<br>133                      | 56<br>33<br>89                     | 135<br>84<br>219                                   | 22<br>9<br>31                               | 315<br>123<br>437                                    | 5,878<br>2,307<br>8.185  | 8%<br>10%<br>9%                              |
| All segmen                             | Il segment sub-total   |   |  | 7,916  | 9,623  | 20,346  | 2,041  | 175  | 1,729                              | 10,295  | 1,726                                | 930                                | 1,159  | 126   | 3,281  | 66,365   | 4%   |

#### Notes

(a) Adopted national unemployment rates shown in column (c) of table L.1.1, regional rates adjusted accordingly (see Appendix C). (b) Excludes net loans and expenses.



<sup>(</sup>a) Adopted national unemployment rates shown in column (b) of table L.1.1, regional rates adjusted accordingly (see Appendix C). (b) Excludes net loans and expenses.

# L.2 Economic sensitivity

## L.2.1 Current client projected payments, discount rates 1% lower

|                     |                                  |   |                                   |                                    |                                  |   |                                | Total f                    | uture pa                          | yments, \$i                             | n                                    |                           |                          |                       |                                      |   | Change                      |
|---------------------|----------------------------------|---|-----------------------------------|------------------------------------|----------------------------------|---|--------------------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------------------|---|--------------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------------------|---|-----------------------------|
|                     | Segme                            |   | JS-WR                             | JS-HCD                             | SPS                              | SLP-HCD   | SLP-<br>Carer                  | ЕВ                         | ОВ                                | AS                                      | DA                                   | CDA                       | ccs                      | EI                    | HS                                   | Total   | on base                     |
|                     | First ben<br>aged < 20           | YP/YPP<br>JS-WR/EB<br>JS-HCD<br>SPS   | 84<br>580<br>134<br>189           | 51<br>359<br>276<br>173            | 221<br>584<br>234<br>1,404       | 54<br>375<br>350<br>201                         | 15<br>63<br>23<br>89           | 1<br>10<br>3<br>6          | 11<br>57<br>20<br>71              | 100<br>467<br>233<br>499                | 7<br>38<br>36<br>33                  | 7<br>29<br>15<br>52       | 25<br>62<br>28<br>144    | 2<br>12<br>4<br>6     | 31<br>142<br>75<br>164               | 610<br>2,778<br>1,429<br>3,032                    | 16%<br>17%<br>16%<br>13%    |
| Under 25s           | First ben<br>aged > 20           | JS-WR/EB<br>JS-HCD<br>SPS<br>SLP  | 73<br>18<br>15<br>39              | 41<br>45<br>14<br>45               | 54<br>29<br>150<br>48            | 38<br>54<br>17<br>2,201                         | 8<br>3<br>8<br>36              | 2<br>0<br>1                | 6<br>2<br>6                       | 55<br>36<br>55<br>304                   | 4<br>6<br>3<br>113                   | 4<br>2<br>6               | 9<br>5<br>21             | 2<br>1<br>1           | 15<br>11<br>16<br>80                 | 310<br>212<br>313<br>2,909                        | 16%<br>15%<br>11%<br>16%    |
| _                   | >75% of                          | JS-WR/EB  | 1,134<br>1.184                    | 1,004<br>806                       | 2,724<br>368                     | 3,290<br>768                                    | 245<br>125                     | 23                         | 184<br>121                        | 1,749<br>654                            | 240<br>76                            | 128<br>34                 | 309<br>30                | 28<br>12              | 534<br>228                           | 11,592<br>4,429                                   | 15%<br>10%                  |
|                     | last 3yrs<br>on main<br>benefits | JS-HCD<br>SPS Chd 0-2<br>SPS Chd 3-13<br>Subtotal                                 | 390<br>172<br>546<br>2,292        | 2,005<br>205<br>630<br>3,646       | 217<br>1,080<br>2,248<br>3,912   | 1,598<br>252<br>747<br>3,364                    | 103<br>102<br>257<br>588       | 10<br>5<br>14<br>51        | 91<br>82<br>209<br>503            | 860<br>403<br>1,037<br>2,954            | 179<br>42<br>119<br>417              | 32<br>48<br>103<br>217    | 21<br>79<br>116<br>247   | 7<br>4<br>11<br>35    | 326<br>142<br>349<br>1,045           | 5,839<br>2,615<br>6,386<br>19,270                 | 9%<br>11%<br>10%            |
| Over 25<br>and on a | <75% of<br>last 3yrs<br>on main  | JS-WR/EB<br>JS-HCD<br>SPS Chd 0-2<br>SPS Chd 3-13                                 | 684<br>191<br>55                  | 463<br>711<br>64                   | 196<br>105<br>422                | 443<br>631<br>81                                | 75<br>42<br>32                 | 19<br>5<br>2               | 65<br>39<br>25                    | 424<br>360<br>185                       | 43<br>66<br>14                       | 20<br>14<br>19            | 24<br>14<br>47           | 10<br>4<br>2          | 135<br>131<br>57                     | 2,600<br>2,312<br>1,005                           | 11%<br>9%<br>10%            |
| main<br>benefit     | benefits                         | Subtotal  | 108<br>1,038                      | 125<br>1,362                       | 493<br>1,216                     | 148<br>1,303                                    | 52<br>202                      | 4<br>30                    | 44<br>173                         | 264<br>1,233                            | 24<br>147                            | 25<br>78                  | 40<br>124                | 3<br>20               | 80<br>402                            | 1,410<br>7,327                                    | 9%<br>10%                   |
|                     | Supported<br>Living              | Carer<br>Partner<br>No reassessment<br>2yr Mental health<br>2yr Other<br>Subtotal | 83<br>22<br>20<br>31<br>29<br>185 | 126<br>40<br>38<br>75<br>75<br>353 | 78<br>23<br>8<br>15<br>14<br>137 | 161<br>544<br>4,783<br>3,659<br>3,328<br>12,476 | 694<br>6<br>6<br>8<br>9<br>723 | 2<br>1<br>1<br>1<br>1<br>6 | 49<br>22<br>24<br>33<br>59<br>187 | 183<br>85<br>476<br>489<br>429<br>1.663 | 36<br>37<br>263<br>223<br>243<br>803 | 30<br>9<br>13<br>19<br>18 | 12<br>5<br>6<br>10<br>10 | 1<br>0<br>1<br>1<br>1 | 73<br>39<br>167<br>207<br>218<br>704 | 1,529<br>833<br>5,806<br>4,772<br>4,434<br>17,373 | 8%<br>8%<br>9%<br>10%<br>8% |
| NOMB                | >33% last 5                      | yrs on main benefit<br>yrs on main benefit<br>Sub-total                           | 230<br>258<br>488                 | 331<br>374<br>705                  | 463<br>337<br>799                | 388<br>449<br>836                               | 102<br>115<br>216              | 11<br>16<br>27             | 535<br>111<br>646                 | 716<br>1,186<br>1,903                   | 69<br>89<br>158                      | 101<br>303<br>404         | 136<br>158<br>294        | 5<br>6<br>11          | 159<br>178<br>337                    | 3,246<br>3,579<br>6,825                           | 11%<br>11%<br>11%           |
| Recent<br>Exits     | <33% last 5                      | yrs on main benefit<br>yrs on main benefit<br>Sub-total                           |                                   | 1,036<br>375<br>1,411              | 1,004<br>312<br>1,316            | 1,117<br>407<br>1,524                           | 174<br>77<br>251               | 26<br>13<br>39             | 158<br>81<br>239                  | 1,010<br>451<br>1,461                   | 106<br>44<br>151                     | 62<br>35<br>97            | 145<br>87<br>232         | 22<br>8<br>31         | 333<br>128<br>461                    | 6,205<br>2,382<br>8,586                           | 14%<br>14%<br>14%           |
| All segmen          | segment sub-total                |   |                                   | 8,481                              | 10,104                           | 22,792  | 2,226                          | 176                        | 1,933                             | 10,963                                  | 1,916                                | 1,012                     | 1,249                    | 128                   | 3,484                                | 70,973  | 11%                         |

#### Notes:

(a) Assumes all forward rates are 1% lower than those given in Appendix C.

(b) Excludes net loans and expenses.

## L.2.2 Current client projected payments, discount rates 1% higher

|              |                     |                     |       |        |       |          |               | Total | future pa | yments, \$ | m     | •   |       |      |       |        | Change  |
|--------------|---------------------|---------------------|-------|--------|-------|----------|---------------|-------|-----------|------------|-------|-----|-------|------|-------|--------|---------|
|              | Segme               | ent                 | JS-WR | JS-HCD | SPS   | SLP-HCD  | SLP-<br>Carer | EB    | ОВ        | AS         | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI   | HS    | Total  | on base |
|              |                     | YP/YPP              | 67    | 34     | 182   | 31.4     | 9             | 1     | 7         | 74.9       | 4     | 5   | 21    | 1.5  | 24    | 462    | -12%    |
|              | First ben           | JS-WR/EB            | 475   | 251    | 466   | 225.5    | 41            | 7     | 36        | 348.2      | 24    | 21  | 50    | 9.6  | 105   | 2,060  | -13%    |
|              | aged < 20           | JS-HCD              | 105   | 222    | 191   | 233.4    | 15            | 2     | 12        | 176.3      | 25    | 11  | 22    | 2.9  | 57    | 1,075  | -13%    |
|              |                     | SPS                 | 140   | 113    | 1,215 | 118.6    | 60            | 4     | 45        | 395.0      | 22    | 40  | 123   | 5.0  | 131   | 2,412  | -10%    |
| Under 25s    | First ben           | JS-WR/EB            | 61    | 29     | 44    | 23.0     | 6             | 1     | 4         | 42.1       | 3     | 3   | 7     | 1.4  | 11    | 234    | -12%    |
|              | aged > 20           | JS-HCD              | 14    | 38     | 24    | 36.9     | 2             | 0     | 1         | 28.0       | 4     | 2   | 4     | 0.5  | 8     | 163    | -12%    |
|              | ageu > 20           | SPS                 | 11    | 9      | 132   | 10.1     | 6             | 0     | 4         | 45.0       | 2     | 4   | 18    | 0.5  | 13    | 256    | -9%     |
|              |                     | SLP                 | 29    | 31     | 38    | 1655.9   | 30            | 1     | 7         | 223.4      | 80    | 10  | 12    | 1.4  | 57    | 2,176  | -13%    |
|              | 9                   | Sub-total           | 903   | 727    | 2,292 | 2334.8   | 170           | 17    | 115       | 1332.9     | 164   | 95  | 258   | 22.8 | 407   | 8,838  | -12%    |
|              | >75% of             | JS-WR/EB            | 1,058 | 651    | 309   | 567.6    | 99            | 20    | 95        | 542.0      | 59    | 28  | 26    | 10.7 | 189   | 3,655  | -9%     |
|              | last 3yrs           | JS-HCD              | 330   | 1,791  | 184   | 1,267.3  | 84            | 8     | 73        | 734.7      | 149   | 27  | 18    | 6.2  | 279   | 4,951  | -8%     |
|              |                     | SPS Chd 0-2         | 133   | 144    | 957   | 167.9    | 75            | 4     | 58        | 330.8      | 31    | 40  | 70    | 3.8  | 117   | 2,130  | -9%     |
|              | on main<br>benefits | SPS Chd 3-13        | 446   | 478    | 2,037 | 538.6    | 200           | 11    | 158       | 872.4      | 93    | 88  | 102   | 9.5  | 292   | 5,325  | -8%     |
|              | benefits            | Subtotal            | 1,966 | 3,064  | 3,487 | 2,541.4  | 458           | 43    | 384       | 2,479.9    | 332   | 182 | 216   | 30.1 | 877   | 16,061 | -8%     |
|              | <75% of             | JS-WR/EB            | 607   | 370    | 164   | 321.7    | 59            | 17    | 50        | 349.1      | 32    | 17  | 21    | 9.1  | 111   | 2,128  | -9%     |
| Over 25      | last 3yrs           | JS-HCD              | 162   | 631    | 89    | 496.7    | 33            | 4     | 31        | 304.3      | 54    | 12  | 12    | 3.8  | 111   | 1,944  | -8%     |
| and on a     | on main             | SPS Chd 0-2         | 42    | 45     | 381   | 54.0     | 24            | 1     | 18        | 154.8      | 10    | 15  | 42    | 1.7  | 48    | 838    | -8%     |
| main         | benefits            | SPS Chd 3-13        | 89    | 95     | 452   | 106.7    | 41            | 3     | 34        | 225.1      | 19    | 21  | 35    | 2.6  | 67    | 1,190  | -8%     |
| benefit      | benefits            | Subtotal            | 900   | 1,141  | 1,087 | 979.1    | 157           | 26    | 133       | 1,033.3    | 116   | 65  | 110   | 17.3 | 337   | 6,100  | -8%     |
|              |                     | Carer               | 70    | 101    | 66    | 123.9    | 628           | 1     | 41        | 157.0      | 31    | 26  | 10    | 1.0  | 63    | 1,320  | -7%     |
|              |                     | Partner             | 18    | 32     | 20    | 477.6    | 5             | 1     | 19        | 72.6       | 32    | 8   | 4     | 0.3  | 33    | 723    | -7%     |
|              | Supported           | No reassessment     | 15    | 30     | 6     | 4,031.3  | 4             | 1     | 20        | 396.1      | 221   | 11  | 6     | 0.5  | 141   | 4,883  | -8%     |
|              | Living              | 2yr Mental health   | 24    | 59     | 12    | 3,066.8  | 6             | 1     | 27        | 409.1      | 186   | 16  | 9     | 0.9  | 174   | 3,992  | -8%     |
|              |                     | 2yr Other           | 24    | 61     | 11    | 2,894.9  | 7             | 1     | 51        | 371.3      | 210   | 16  | 9     | 0.8  | 190   | 3,847  | -7%     |
|              |                     | Subtotal            | 151   | 284    | 116   | 10,594.5 | 651           | 5     | 158       | 1,406.1    | 679   | 77  | 38    | 3.6  | 601   | 14,764 | -8%     |
|              | >33% last 5         | yrs on main benefit | 186   | 256    | 394   | 277.1    | 77            | 9     | 468       | 604.5      | 54    | 87  | 123   | 4.4  | 129   | 2,669  | -9%     |
| NOMB         | >33% last 5         | yrs on main benefit | 207   | 290    | 286   | 323.7    | 87            | 13    | 83        | 1,025.0    | 71    | 272 | 143   | 4.8  | 144   | 2,950  | -9%     |
|              | 9                   | Sub-total           | 394   | 545    | 681   | 600.8    | 164           | 22    | 551       | 1,629.5    | 124   | 359 | 265   | 9.3  | 273   | 5,619  | -9%     |
|              | >33% last 5         | yrs on main benefit | 827   | 793    | 833   | 778.5    | 128           | 21    | 111       | 783.2      | 76    | 47  | 124   | 18.4 | 260   | 4,800  | -12%    |
| Recent       |                     | yrs on main benefit |       | 289    | 260   | 284.7    | 58            | 11    | 61        | 355.3      | 32    | 28  | 76    | 7.1  | 100   | 1,855  | -11%    |
| Exits        |                     | Sub-total           | 1,121 | 1,081  | 1,093 | 1,063.2  | 186           | 32    | 172       | 1,138.6    | 108   | 75  | 199   | 25.5 | 360   | 6,655  | -11%    |
| All segmen   |                     |                     | 5.435 | 6.842  | 8,755 | 18,114   | 1.787         | 144   | 1.514     | 9.020      | 1.524 | 853 | 1.086 | 109  | 2.855 | 58.037 | -9%     |
| All Segillel | t Jub total         |                     | 3,433 | 0,042  | 0,733 | 10;114   | 1,707         | 744   | 1,314     | 3,020      | 1,324 | 033 | 1,000 | 105  | 2,033 | 30,037 | -5/0    |

#### Notes

(a) Assumes all forward rates are 1% higher than those given in Appendix C.

(b) Excludes net loans and expenses.



## L.2.3 Current client projected payments, inflation rates 1% lower

| Segment   Segment   Sew   Set   Se   |            |             |                     |       |        |       |          |       | Total t | future pa | yments, \$ | m     |     |       |      |       |        | Change  |
|--|------------|-------------|---------------------|-------|--------|-------|----------|-------|---------|-----------|------------|-------|-----|-------|------|-------|--------|---------|
| First ben   JS-WR/EB   476   251   467   224.6   41   7   35   348.1   24   21   50   9.7   105   2,060   -13%   |            | Segme       | ent                 | JS-WR | JS-HCD | SPS   | SLP-HCD  |       | ЕВ      | ОВ        | AS         | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI   | HS    | Total  | on base |
| Under 258   First ben   SPS   H2D   105   222   191   232.9   15   2   12   176.4   25   11   22   2.9   57   1,075   1.38   1   |            |             | YP/YPP              | 67    | 34     | 182   | 31.3     | 9     | 1       | 7         | 74.9       | 4     | 5   | 21    | 1.5  | 24    | 462    | -12%    |
| Variety   Section   Sect   |            | First ben   | JS-WR/EB            | 476   | 251    | 467   | 224.6    | 41    | 7       | 35        | 348.1      | 24    | 21  | 50    | 9.7  | 105   | 2,060  | -13%    |
| Under 25s   First ben   JS-WR/EB   61   29   44   22.9   6   1   4   42.1   3   3   7   1.4   11   235   -128   12 |            | aged < 20   | JS-HCD              | 105   | 222    | 191   | 232.9    | 15    | 2       | 12        | 176.4      | 25    | 11  | 22    | 2.9  | 57    | 1,075  | -13%    |
| First ben aged > 20 SPS  |            | l           |                     | 140   | 112    | 1,218 | 118.1    | 60    | 4       | 45        | 395.3      | 22    | 40  | 123   | 5.0  | 132   | 2,414  | -10%    |
| Aged > 20  | Under 25s  | First ben   | JS-WR/EB            | 61    | 29     | 44    | 22.9     | 6     | 1       | 4         | 42.1       | 3     | 3   | 7     | 1.4  | 11    | 235    | -12%    |
| SiP 29 31 38 1655 9 30 1 7 223.3 80 10 12 1.4 57 2,175 13%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 904 726 2,296 2332.7 170 17 115 1333.2 163 95 258 22.8 407 8,840 128%   Sub-total 1,970 3,069 3,660 48 8 8 74 736.1 149 27 18 6.2 280 4,960 7.7%   Sub-total 1,970 3,069 3,496 2,541.5 459 43 384 2,484.0 333 182 216 30.2 879 16,086 8.8%   Sub-total 1,970 3,069 3,496 2,541.5 459 43 384 2,484.0 333 182 216 30.2 879 16,086 8.8%   Sub-total 1,970 3,069 3,496 2,541.5 459 43 384 2,484.0 333 182 216 30.2 879 16,086 8.8%   Sub-total 1,970 3,069 3,496 2,541.5 459 43 384 2,484.0 3333 182 216 30.2 879 16,086 8.8%   Sub-total 902 1,143 1,090 979.0 157 26 133 1,035.0 116 65 110 17.3 337 6,109 8.8%   Sub-total 902 1,143 1,090 979.0 157 26 133 1,035.0 116 65 110 17.3 337 6,109 8.8%   Sub-total 902 1,143 1,090 979.0 157 26 133 1,035.0 116 65 110 17.3 337 6,109 8.8%   Sub-total 902 1,143 1,090 979.0 157 26 133 1,035.0 116 65 110 17.3 337 6,109 8.8%   Sub-total 151 284 116 10,613.7 653 5 158 1,408.5 680 77 38 3.6 602 14,791 7.7%   Sub-total 151 284 116 10,613.7 653 5 158 1,408.5 680 77 38 3.6 602 14,791 7.7%   Sub-total 904 24 545 682 600.4 164 22 552 1,632.6 125 360 266 9.3 274 5,626 9.9%   Sub-total 905 2 2,502 2,503 335 87 13 88 3 1,007.7 71 17 273 143 4 |            |             | JS-HCD              | 14    | 38     | 24    | 36.8     | 2     | 0       | 1         | 28.1       | 4     | 2   | 4     | 0.5  | 8     | 163    | -12%    |
| Sub-total   904   726   2,296   2332.7   170   17   115   1333.2   163   95   258   22.8   407   8,840   -12%  |            | ageu > 20   | SPS                 | 11    | 9      | 133   | 10.1     | 6     | 0       | 4         | 45.0       | 2     | 4   | 18    | 0.5  | 13    | 256    | -9%     |
| Systation   Syst   |            |             | SLP                 | 29    | 31     | 38    | 1655.9   | 30    | 1       | 7         | 223.3      | 80    | 10  | 12    | 1.4  | 57    | 2,175  | -13%    |
| Secont   S   |            | 9           | Sub-total           | 904   | 726    | 2,296 | 2332.7   | 170   | 17      | 115       | 1333.2     | 163   | 95  | 258   | 22.8 | 407   | 8,840  | -12%    |
| Secont   Second   Secont   Second   Second   Second   Second   Second   Second   Secont   Second   S   |            | >75% of     | JS-WR/EB            | 1,060 | 652    | 309   | 567.4    | 99    | 20      | 95        | 542.8      | 59    | 28  | 26    | 10.7 | 190   | 3,660  | -9%     |
| Over 25 and on a main benefits  Over 25 and on a main benefits  Over 25 and on a main benefits  Over 25 and on a main benefit  Over 25 and on a main benefi |            |             | JS-HCD              | 330   | 1,795  | 185   | 1,268.3  | 84    | 8       | 74        | 736.1      | 149   | 27  | 18    | 6.2  | 280   | 4,960  | -7%     |
| Denefits   SPS Chd 3-13  |            |             | SPS Chd 0-2         | 133   | 144    | 959   | 167.6    | 75    | 4       | 58        | 331.2      | 31    | 40  | 70    | 3.8  | 117   | 2,133  | -9%     |
| Over 25 and on a main benefit Subtotal 1,970 3,069 3,496 2,541.5 459 43 384 2,484.0 333 182 216 30.2 879 16,086 8-8%    75% of JS-WR/EB 608 370 165 321.5 59 17 50 349.6 32 17 21 9.1 111 2,131 9-9%   Ist 3yrs on main benefit Subtotal 902 1,143 1,090 979.0 157 26 133 1,035.0 116 65 110 17.3 337 6,109 8-8%   Supported No reassessment 15 30 6 4,038.1 4 1 20 396.7 221 11 6 0.5 141 4,881 8-8%   Supported Living 2yr Mental health 24 59 12 3,071.7 6 1 27 49.8 186 16 9 0.9 174 3,998 8-8%   Subtotal 912 3,071.7 6 1 27 49.8 186 16 9 0.9 174 3,998 8-8%   Subtotal 151 284 116 10,613.7 653 5 158 1,408.5 680 77 38 3.6 602 14,791 -7%    NOMB 33% last 5yrs on main benefit Subtotal 1,122 1,082 1,095 1,061.8 186 32 172 1,139.2 108 75 200 25.5 361 6,658 -11%    Sub-total 1,122 1,082 1,095 1,061.8 186 32 172 1,139.2 108 75 200 25.5 361 6,658 -11%  |            |             | SPS Chd 3-13        | 446   | 478    | 2,042 | 538.2    | 201   | 11      | 158       | 873.9      | 93    | 88  | 102   | 9.5  | 292   | 5,333  | -8%     |
| Second on a main benefit   Subtotal   Second or a main benefit   Second or a main benefit   Subtotal   Second or a main benefit   Second or a main benefit   Subtotal   Second or a main benefit   Subtotal   Second or a main benefit   Subtotal   Second or a ma   |            | benefits    | Subtotal            | 1,970 | 3,069  | 3,496 | 2,541.5  | 459   | 43      | 384       | 2,484.0    | 333   | 182 | 216   | 30.2 | 879   | 16,086 | -8%     |
| Second   S   |            | -7F0/ -5    | JS-WR/EB            | 608   | 370    | 165   | 321.5    | 59    | 17      | 50        | 349.6      | 32    | 17  | 21    | 9.1  | 111   | 2,131  | -9%     |
| and on a main benefit      SPS Chd 0-2   |            |             | JS-HCD              | 162   | 632    | 90    | 497.1    | 33    | 4       | 31        | 304.8      | 54    | 12  | 12    | 3.9  | 111   | 1,948  | -8%     |
| benefits   benefits   SPS Chd 3-13   89   95   453   106.6   41   3   34   225.5   19   21   35   2.6   67   1,192   -8%   |            |             | SPS Chd 0-2         | 42    | 45     | 382   | 53.9     | 24    | 1       | 18        | 155.0      | 10    | 15  | 42    | 1.7  | 48    | 839    | -8%     |
| Subtotal   90.2   1,143   1,090   979.0   157   26   133   1,095.0   116   65   110   17.3   337   5,109   8-8%  |            |             | SPS Chd 3-13        | 89    | 95     | 453   | 106.6    | 41    | 3       | 34        | 225.5      | 19    | 21  | 35    | 2.6  | 67    | 1,192  | -8%     |
| Supported   Living   Partner   18   32   20   478.7   5   1   19   72.8   32   8   4   0.3   33   725   66%  | benefit    | benefits    | Subtotal            | 902   | 1,143  | 1,090 | 979.0    | 157   | 26      | 133       | 1,035.0    | 116   | 65  | 110   | 17.3 | 337   | 6,109  | -8%     |
| Supported   Living   No reassessment   15   30   6   4,038.1   4   1   20   396.7   221   11   6   0.5   141   4,891   -8%   -8%   24   59   12   3,071.7   6   1   27   409.8   186   16   9   0.9   174   3,998   -8%   -8   |            |             | Carer               | 70    | 102    | 66    | 123.9    | 630   | 1       | 41        | 157.3      | 31    | 27  | 10    | 1.0  | 63    | 1,322  | -7%     |
| Living   2yr Mental health   24   59   12   3,071.7   6   1   27   409.8   186   16   9   0.9   174   3,998   -8%  |            |             | Partner             | 18    | 32     | 20    | 478.7    | 5     | 1       | 19        | 72.8       | 32    | 8   | 4     | 0.3  | 33    | 725    | -6%     |
| 2yr Other   24   61   11   2,901.2   7   1   51   372.0   210   16   9   0.8   190   3,855   -6%   |            | Supported   | No reassessment     | 15    | 30     | 6     | 4,038.1  | 4     | 1       | 20        | 396.7      | 221   | 11  | 6     | 0.5  | 141   | 4,891  | -8%     |
| NOMB   Subtotal   151   284   116   10,613.7   653   5   158   1,408.5   680   77   38   3.6   602   14,791   -7%  |            | Living      | 2yr Mental health   | 24    | 59     | 12    | 3,071.7  | 6     | 1       | 27        | 409.8      | 186   | 16  | 9     | 0.9  | 174   | 3,998  | -8%     |
| NOMB >33% last Syrs on main benefit Sub-total  |            |             | 2yr Other           | 24    | 61     | 11    | 2,901.2  | 7     | 1       | 51        | 372.0      | 210   | 16  | 9     | 0.8  | 190   | 3,855  | -6%     |
| NOMB >33% last Syrs on main benefit Sub-total 207 290 287 323.5 87 13 83 1,027.1 71 273 143 4.8 145 2,954 -9% 205 205 205 205 205 205 205 205 205 205  |            |             | Subtotal            | 151   | 284    | 116   | 10,613.7 | 653   | 5       | 158       | 1,408.5    | 680   | 77  | 38    | 3.6  | 602   | 14,791 | -7%     |
| NOMB >33% last 5yrs on main benefit Sub-total 207 290 287 323.5 87 13 83 1,027.1 71 273 143 4.8 145 2,954 -9% 205 205 205 205 205 205 205 205 205 205  |            | >33% last 5 | vrs on main benefit | 187   | 256    | 395   | 276.9    | 77    | 9       | 469       | 605.6      | 54    | 87  | 123   | 4.5  | 129   | 2.672  | -9%     |
| Recent Exits >33% last 5yrs on main benefit  | NOMB       |             |                     |       | 290    | 287   | 323.5    | 87    | 13      | 83        | 1,027.1    | 71    | 273 | 143   | 4.8  | 145   |        | -9%     |
| Recent Exits   |            |             |                     |       | 545    | 682   | 600.4    | 164   | 22      | 552       |            | 125   | 360 | 266   | 9.3  | 274   |        | -9%     |
| Recent Exits   |            | >33% last 5 | vrs on main benefit | 828   | 793    | 835   | 777.5    | 128   | 21      | 111       | 783.6      | 76    | 47  | 124   | 18.5 | 261   | 4,803  | -12%    |
| Sub-total 1,122 1,082 1,095 1,061.8 186 32 172 1,139.2 108 75 200 25.5 361 6,658 -11%  |            |             | •                   |       |        |       |          |       |         |           |            |       |     |       |      |       | ,      | -11%    |
|  | Exits      | EXITS       |                     |       |        |       |          |       |         |           |            |       |     |       |      |       |        | -11%    |
|  | All segmen |             |                     |       | 6.849  | 8.774 | 18.129   | 1.789 | 144     | 1.515     | 9.032      | 1.525 | 855 | 1.088 | 109  | 2.859 | 58.111 | -9%     |

#### Notes:

- (a) Assumes all April inflation increases are 1% lower than those given in Appendix C.
- (b) Excludes net loans and expenses.

## L.2.4 Current client projected payments, inflation rates 1% higher

|            |             |                          |       |        |        |          |               | Total | future pa | yments, \$ | m     |       |       |      |       |        | Change  |
|------------|-------------|--------------------------|-------|--------|--------|----------|---------------|-------|-----------|------------|-------|-------|-------|------|-------|--------|---------|
|            | Segme       | ent                      | JS-WR | JS-HCD | SPS    | SLP-HCD  | SLP-<br>Carer | EB    | ОВ        | AS         | DA    | CDA   | ccs   | EI   | HS    | Total  | on base |
|            |             | YP/YPP                   | 84    | 51     | 220    | 54.3     | 15            | 1     | 11        | 99.8       | 7     | 7     | 25    | 1.9  | 31    | 609    | 15%     |
|            | First ben   | JS-WR/EB                 | 578   | 359    | 583    | 375.0    | 63            | 10    | 57        | 465.9      | 38    | 29    | 62    | 11.7 | 141   | 2,772  | 17%     |
|            | aged < 20   | JS-HCD                   | 134   | 275    | 234    | 349.1    | 23            | 3     | 20        | 232.0      | 36    | 15    | 28    | 3.6  | 75    | 1,426  | 16%     |
|            |             | SPS                      | 189   | 173    | 1,400  | 201.2    | 88            | 5     | 70        | 497.6      | 33    | 52    | 144   | 6.0  | 164   | 3,024  | 12%     |
| Under 25s  | First ben   | JS-WR/EB                 | 73    | 41     | 54     | 37.9     | 8             | 2     | 6         | 55.2       | 4     | 4     | 9     | 1.6  | 15    | 310    | 16%     |
|            | aged > 20   | JS-HCD                   | 18    | 45     | 29     | 53.7     | 3             | 0     | 2         | 36.0       | 6     | 2     | 5     | 0.6  | 11    | 211    | 15%     |
|            | ageu > 20   | SPS                      | 15    | 14     | 149    | 17.0     | 8             | 1     | 6         | 55.3       | 3     | 6     | 21    | 0.6  | 16    | 312    | 11%     |
|            |             | SLP                      | 39    | 45     | 48     | 2196.7   | 36            | 1     | 11        | 303.2      | 113   | 13    | 15    | 1.7  | 79    | 2,903  | 16%     |
|            | 9           | Sub-total                | 1,131 | 1,003  | 2,715  | 3284.8   | 245           | 23    | 184       | 1745.1     | 239   | 127   | 308   | 27.7 | 533   | 11,566 | 15%     |
|            | >75% of     | JS-WR/EB                 | 1,180 | 804    | 367    | 765.9    | 125           | 23    | 120       | 651.8      | 76    | 34    | 30    | 12.2 | 228   | 4,416  | 10%     |
|            | last 3yrs   | JS-HCD                   | 389   | 1,998  | 216    | 1,593.3  | 103           | 10    | 91        | 857.4      | 179   | 32    | 21    | 7.1  | 325   | 5,821  | 9%      |
|            | on main     | SPS Chd 0-2              | 172   | 204    | 1,076  | 251.5    | 102           | 5     | 82        | 402.1      | 42    | 48    | 79    | 4.5  | 141   | 2,608  | 11%     |
|            | benefits    | SPS Chd 3-13             | 544   | 629    | 2,240  | 745.1    | 256           | 14    | 209       | 1,033.4    | 119   | 103   | 116   | 11.0 | 348   | 6,367  | 10%     |
|            | benefits    | Subtotal                 | 2,285 | 3,634  | 3,898  | 3,355.8  | 586           | 51    | 502       | 2,944.7    | 416   | 216   | 246   | 34.8 | 1,042 | 19,212 | 10%     |
|            | <75% of     | JS-WR/EB                 | 682   | 462    | 195    | 441.7    | 75            | 19    | 64        | 422.6      | 42    | 20    | 24    | 10.3 | 135   | 2,593  | 11%     |
| Over 25    | last 3yrs   | JS-HCD                   | 190   | 709    | 105    | 628.9    | 42            | 5     | 39        | 358.6      | 66    | 14    | 14    | 4.4  | 130   | 2,305  | 9%      |
| and on a   | on main     | SPS Chd 0-2              | 55    | 64     | 421    | 80.9     | 32            | 2     | 25        | 184.4      | 14    | 19    | 46    | 2.0  | 57    | 1,002  | 10%     |
| main       | benefits    | SPS Chd 3-13             | 108   | 124    | 491    | 148.0    | 52            | 4     | 44        | 263.6      | 24    | 25    | 39    | 3.0  | 79    | 1,406  | 9%      |
| benefit    | benefits    | Subtotal                 | 1,035 | 1,358  | 1,212  | 1,299.5  | 201           | 30    | 173       | 1,229.1    | 146   | 78    | 123   | 19.7 | 401   | 7,305  | 10%     |
|            |             | Carer                    | 83    | 125    | 77     | 161.1    | 692           | 2     | 49        | 182.8      | 36    | 29    | 12    | 1.2  | 73    | 1,524  | 8%      |
|            |             | Partner                  | 21    | 39     | 23     | 542.6    | 6             | 1     | 22        | 84.4       | 37    | 9     | 5     | 0.4  | 38    | 830    | 7%      |
|            | Supported   | No reassessment          | 19    | 38     | 8      | 4,768.2  | 6             | 1     | 24        | 474.9      | 263   | 13    | 6     | 0.6  | 167   | 5,788  | 9%      |
|            | Living      | 2yr Mental health        | 31    | 75     | 15     | 3,647.6  | 8             | 1     | 33        | 487.5      | 223   | 18    | 10    | 1.1  | 206   | 4,757  | 9%      |
|            |             | 2yr Other                | 29    | 75     | 14     | 3,317.0  | 9             | 1     | 59        | 428.0      | 242   | 18    | 10    | 0.9  | 217   | 4,420  | 7%      |
|            |             | Subtotal                 | 184   | 352    | 137    | 12,436.5 | 721           | 6     | 187       | 1,657.7    | 801   | 88    | 43    | 4.1  | 702   | 17,318 | 8%      |
|            | >33% last 5 | yrs on main benefit      | 230   | 330    | 461    | 386.8    | 102           | 11    | 533       | 714.0      | 69    | 101   | 136   | 5.3  | 159   | 3,237  | 10%     |
| NOMB       | >33% last 5 | ,<br>yrs on main benefit | 257   | 373    | 336    | 447.6    | 114           | 16    | 111       | 1,182.5    | 89    | 302   | 157   | 5.7  | 178   | 3,568  | 10%     |
|            | 9           | Sub-total                | 487   | 703    | 797    | 834.4    | 216           | 27    | 644       | 1,896.5    | 157   | 403   | 293   | 11.0 | 336   | 6,805  | 10%     |
|            | >33% last 5 | yrs on main benefit      | 1,008 | 1,034  | 1,001  | 1,115.4  | 174           | 26    | 158       | 1,007.6    | 106   | 62    | 145   | 22.0 | 332   | 6,189  | 14%     |
| Recent     |             | yrs on main benefit      | 362   | 374    | 311    | 405.8    | 77            | 13    | 81        | 450.1      | 44    | 35    | 87    | 8.4  | 128   | 2,376  | 14%     |
| Exits      |             | Sub-total                | 1,369 | 1,407  | 1,312  | 1,521.2  | 251           | 39    | 239       | 1,457.7    | 150   | 97    | 232   | 30.4 | 460   | 8,565  | 14%     |
| All segmen | t sub-total |                          | 6,490 | 8,458  | 10,071 | 22,732   | 2,220         | 176   | 1,928     | 10,931     | 1,910 | 1,008 | 1,245 | 128  | 3,474 | 70,770 | 11%     |

#### Notes:

- (a) Assumes all April inflation increases are 1% higher than those given in Appendix C
- (b) Excludes net loans and expenses.



## L.3 Model sensitivity

In the tables below the current client projection results are recalculated with the standard economic parameters, but with the model transition rates individually increased or decreased by five percent.

## L.3.1 Current client future years of benefit support, variable transition rates

|                 |     |       | Future ye | ars of ber | efit suppo | rt for curren | t clients |     |        | Change on |
|-----------------|-----|-------|-----------|------------|------------|---------------|-----------|-----|--------|-----------|
| Change          |     | JS-WR | JS-HCD    | SPS        | SLP-HCD    | SLP-Carer     | ЕВ        | ОВ  | Total  | base      |
| Transition from | 5%  | 2,889 | 3,452     | 2,374      | 6,882      | 612           | 135       | 376 | 16,720 | -0.7%     |
| SPS rate        | -5% | 2,917 | 3,463     | 2,567      | 6,940      | 605           | 136       | 370 | 16,998 | 0.9%      |
| Transition from | 5%  | 3,073 | 3,461     | 2,444      | 6,918      | 608           | 135       | 377 | 17,018 | 1.0%      |
| JS-WR rate      | -5% | 2,757 | 3,440     | 2,459      | 6,910      | 600           | 136       | 379 | 16,681 | -1.0%     |
| Transition from | 5%  | 2,924 | 3,277     | 2,480      | 6,923      | 612           | 136       | 379 | 16,732 | -0.7%     |
| JS-HCD rate     | -5% | 2,875 | 3,635     | 2,453      | 6,907      | 616           | 133       | 375 | 16,993 | 0.9%      |
| Transition from | 5%  | 2,901 | 3,459     | 2,478      | 6,802      | 611           | 135       | 373 | 16,757 | -0.5%     |
| SLH rate        | -5% | 2,898 | 3,431     | 2,478      | 7,039      | 610           | 137       | 364 | 16,958 | 0.7%      |
| Transition from | 5%  | 3,010 | 3,556     | 2,516      | 7,033      | 628           | 141       | 377 | 17,261 | 2.5%      |
| NOB rate        | -5% | 2,788 | 3,319     | 2,416      | 6,774      | 598           | 130       | 355 | 16,380 | -2.8%     |

## Notes:

## L.3.2 Current client projected payments, variable transition rates

|                 |     |       |        |       |         | Futur         | e bene | fit paym | ents to c | urrent cli | ents |       |     |       |        | Change on |
|-----------------|-----|-------|--------|-------|---------|---------------|--------|----------|-----------|------------|------|-------|-----|-------|--------|-----------|
| Change          |     | JS-WR | JS-HCD | SPS   | SLP-HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | ЕВ     | ОВ       | AS        | DA         | CDA  | ccs   | EI  | HS    | Total  | base      |
| Transition from | 5%  | 5,921 | 7,600  | 9,042 | 20,134  | 2,002         | 158    | 1,702    | 9,811     | 1,691      | 926  | 1,164 | 117 | 3,125 | 63,392 | -0.8%     |
| SPS rate        | -5% | 5,969 | 7,603  | 9,749 | 20,292  | 1,972         | 158    | 1,708    | 10,068    | 1,717      | 927  | 1,164 | 119 | 3,211 | 64,657 | 1.2%      |
| Transition from | 5%  | 5,644 | 7,576  | 9,359 | 20,211  | 1,954         | 159    | 1,700    | 9,859     | 1,701      | 918  | 1,165 | 116 | 3,146 | 63,508 | -0.6%     |
| JS-WR rate      | -5% | 6,298 | 7,599  | 9,304 | 20,227  | 1,977         | 158    | 1,714    | 9,998     | 1,705      | 924  | 1,160 | 120 | 3,187 | 64,371 | 0.7%      |
| Transition from | 5%  | 5,983 | 7,204  | 9,428 | 20,258  | 1,992         | 160    | 1,706    | 9,875     | 1,694      | 925  | 1,165 | 118 | 3,144 | 63,651 | -0.4%     |
| JS-HCD rate     | -5% | 5,888 | 7,988  | 9,331 | 20,190  | 2,010         | 156    | 1,708    | 10,001    | 1,722      | 923  | 1,159 | 118 | 3,195 | 64,390 | 0.8%      |
| Transition from | 5%  | 5,942 | 7,597  | 9,424 | 19,929  | 1,988         | 158    | 1,707    | 9,932     | 1,690      | 929  | 1,165 | 118 | 3,166 | 63,744 | -0.3%     |
| SLH rate        | -5% | 5,935 | 7,550  | 9,431 | 20,545  | 1,989         | 161    | 1,690    | 10,001    | 1,725      | 924  | 1,162 | 118 | 3,191 | 64,421 | 0.8%      |
| Transition from | 5%  | 6,128 | 7,778  | 9,546 | 20,485  | 2,037         | 165    | 1,725    | 10,165    | 1,732      | 939  | 1,171 | 121 | 3,238 | 65,230 | 2.1%      |
| NOB rate        | -5% | 5,744 | 7,344  | 9,216 | 19,898  | 1,955         | 155    | 1,647    | 9,701     | 1,678      | 904  | 1,149 | 114 | 3,092 | 62,595 | -2.1%     |

## Notes:

<sup>(</sup>a) For example, if 10% of clients transition out of a benefit state, a 5% increase would change this to 10.5%

<sup>(</sup>a) For example, if 10% of clients transition out of a benefit state, a 5% increase would change this to 10.5%

<sup>(</sup>b) Excludes net loans and expenses.

# APPENDIX M OTHER ONE-WAY TABLES

# M.1 Future benefit payments to current clients

## M.1.1 By age at projection date

|       | Number        |           |            |       |             |               | В   | enefit p | aymen | t     |     |       |     |       |                |        |
|-------|---------------|-----------|------------|-------|-------------|---------------|-----|----------|-------|-------|-----|-------|-----|-------|----------------|--------|
| Group | of<br>clients | JS-<br>WR | JS-<br>HCD | SPS   | SLP-<br>HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | ЕВ  | ОВ       | AS    | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI  | HS    | Loa+Exp<br>(a) | Total  |
|       |               | \$m       | \$m        | \$m   | \$m         | \$m           | \$m | \$m      | \$m   | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m            | \$m    |
| 16-17 | 3,246         | 80        | 46         | 145   | 247         | 10            | 1   | 8        | 101   | 14    | 5   | 17    | 2   | 29    | 92             | 798    |
| 18-19 | 17,964        | 327       | 240        | 620   | 648         | 49            | 6   | 40       | 412   | 47    | 27  | 79    | 8   | 121   | 342            | 2,965  |
| 20-24 | 66,539        | 1,088     | 922        | 2,444 | 2,214       | 215           | 23  | 167      | 1,590 | 178   | 124 | 329   | 28  | 475   | 1,278          | 11,074 |
| 25-29 | 69,333        | 997       | 1,010      | 2,400 | 2,398       | 275           | 24  | 206      | 1,712 | 211   | 169 | 337   | 25  | 509   | 1,340          | 11,614 |
| 30-34 | 60,551        | 784       | 923        | 1,580 | 2,210       | 269           | 20  | 200      | 1,425 | 200   | 168 | 206   | 18  | 418   | 1,098          | 9,516  |
| 35-39 | 57,110        | 686       | 950        | 1,021 | 2,287       | 276           | 19  | 215      | 1,261 | 199   | 159 | 109   | 13  | 376   | 988            | 8,560  |
| 40-44 | 56,040        | 610       | 976        | 625   | 2,563       | 280           | 17  | 230      | 1,128 | 217   | 133 | 48    | 10  | 361   | 939            | 8,137  |
| 45-49 | 58,006        | 555       | 990        | 354   | 2,807       | 287           | 16  | 252      | 996   | 236   | 88  | 22    | 7   | 351   | 908            | 7,870  |
| 50-54 | 52,141        | 411       | 796        | 135   | 2,449       | 187           | 13  | 209      | 705   | 202   | 37  | 10    | 4   | 270   | 708            | 6,137  |
| 55-59 | 49,454        | 276       | 540        | 48    | 1,781       | 109           | 12  | 135      | 435   | 146   | 13  | 5     | 2   | 176   | 480            | 4,155  |
| 60-64 | 47,160        | 110       | 189        | 12    | 617         | 28            | 8   | 39       | 139   | 51    | 3   | 1     | 0   | 56    | 164            | 1,418  |
| All   | 537,544       | 5,925     | 7,581      | 9,384 | 20,220      | 1,985         | 158 | 1,701    | 9,904 | 1,700 | 926 | 1,162 | 118 | 3,141 | 8,338          | 72,244 |

#### Notes:

(a) Loans and expenses allocated proportionally

## M.1.2 By continuous duration at projection date

|              | Number        |           |            |       |             |               | В   | enefit p | aymeni | t     |     |       |     |       |                |        |
|--------------|---------------|-----------|------------|-------|-------------|---------------|-----|----------|--------|-------|-----|-------|-----|-------|----------------|--------|
| Group        | of<br>clients | JS-<br>WR | JS-<br>HCD | SPS   | SLP-<br>HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | ЕВ  | ОВ       | AS     | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI  | HS    | Loa+Exp<br>(a) | Total  |
|              |               | \$m       | \$m        | \$m   | \$m         | \$m           | \$m | \$m      | \$m    | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m            | \$m    |
| <1yr         | 112,876       | 1,793     | 1,919      | 2,141 | 2,446       | 355           | 44  | 309      | 2,123  | 236   | 179 | 283   | 36  | 641   | 1,631          | 14,135 |
| 1-2 yr       | 54,980        | 752       | 961        | 1,245 | 1,586       | 207           | 19  | 193      | 1,160  | 148   | 114 | 157   | 15  | 348   | 901            | 7,808  |
| 2-3 yr       | 38,416        | 448       | 633        | 915   | 1,291       | 162           | 12  | 139      | 850    | 117   | 89  | 114   | 9   | 251   | 656            | 5,684  |
| 3-4 yr       | 28,985        | 296       | 450        | 668   | 1,073       | 121           | 9   | 106      | 644    | 95    | 69  | 81    | 6   | 188   | 497            | 4,302  |
| 4-5 yr       | 20,774        | 199       | 311        | 500   | 909         | 98            | 6   | 83       | 478    | 78    | 52  | 58    | 4   | 142   | 381            | 3,298  |
| 5-6 yr       | 17,243        | 154       | 255        | 411   | 841         | 84            | 5   | 77       | 403    | 70    | 45  | 46    | 3   | 121   | 328            | 2,841  |
| 6-7 yr       | 14,793        | 127       | 217        | 349   | 775         | 71            | 4   | 65       | 343    | 65    | 38  | 38    | 3   | 106   | 287            | 2,487  |
| 7-8 yr       | 14,412        | 121       | 210        | 330   | 791         | 76            | 4   | 62       | 332    | 67    | 38  | 34    | 2   | 106   | 283            | 2,456  |
| 8-9 yr       | 14,346        | 125       | 221        | 337   | 839         | 82            | 4   | 65       | 341    | 71    | 37  | 33    | 2   | 111   | 296            | 2,565  |
| 9-10 yr      | 11,626        | 97        | 169        | 260   | 770         | 69            | 3   | 54       | 274    | 63    | 32  | 25    | 2   | 91    | 249            | 2,156  |
| 10-15 yr     | 35,450        | 284       | 493        | 634   | 2,680       | 210           | 8   | 164      | 808    | 215   | 88  | 55    | 5   | 282   | 773            | 6,696  |
| 15-20 yr     | 18,641        | 140       | 243        | 237   | 1,793       | 110           | 4   | 75       | 409    | 136   | 33  | 16    | 2   | 156   | 438            | 3,794  |
| 20-25 yr     | 12,211        | 79        | 143        | 102   | 1,270       | 65            | 2   | 50       | 233    | 92    | 16  | 6     | 1   | 95    | 281            | 2,437  |
| 25+ yr       | 19,056        | 73        | 129        | 58    | 1,892       | 61            | 2   | 56       | 224    | 119   | 12  | 4     | 1   | 97    | 356            | 3,083  |
| Off benefits | 123,735       | 1,235     | 1,228      | 1,196 | 1,265       | 215           | 35  | 202      | 1,284  | 127   | 85  | 215   | 28  | 406   | 981            | 8,501  |
| All          | 537,544       | 5,925     | 7,581      | 9,384 | 20,220      | 1,985         | 158 | 1,701    | 9,904  | 1,700 | 926 | 1,162 | 118 | 3,141 | 8,338          | 72,244 |

## Notes:



## M.1.3 By region at projection date

|               | Number        |           |            |       |             |               | В   | enefit p | oaymen <sup>*</sup> | t     |     |       |     |       |                |        |
|---------------|---------------|-----------|------------|-------|-------------|---------------|-----|----------|---------------------|-------|-----|-------|-----|-------|----------------|--------|
| Group         | of<br>clients | JS-<br>WR | JS-<br>HCD | SPS   | SLP-<br>HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | ЕВ  | ОВ       | AS                  | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI  | HS    | Loa+Exp<br>(a) | Total  |
|               |               | \$m       | \$m        | \$m   | \$m         | \$m           | \$m | \$m      | \$m                 | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m            | \$m    |
| Northland     | 27,231        | 414       | 497        | 626   | 1,008       | 120           | 9   | 127      | 534                 | 84    | 38  | 56    | 7   | 197   | 485            | 4,202  |
| Auckland      | 173,535       | 1,400     | 2,508      | 2,871 | 5,062       | 784           | 46  | 421      | 3,505               | 419   | 271 | 331   | 30  | 1,015 | 2,435          | 21,097 |
| Waikato       | 46,937        | 557       | 679        | 921   | 1,852       | 169           | 14  | 154      | 887                 | 152   | 79  | 122   | 12  | 307   | 770            | 6,675  |
| East Coast    | 32,095        | 406       | 428        | 696   | 1,476       | 148           | 15  | 161      | 567                 | 105   | 77  | 110   | 10  | 195   | 573            | 4,968  |
| Bay of Plenty | 48,619        | 647       | 795        | 975   | 1,478       | 206           | 20  | 218      | 974                 | 124   | 80  | 131   | 13  | 265   | 773            | 6,699  |
| Taranaki      | 25,784        | 365       | 370        | 508   | 1,240       | 86            | 7   | 101      | 445                 | 87    | 51  | 54    | 6   | 142   | 452            | 3,913  |
| Central       | 35,423        | 454       | 462        | 581   | 1,642       | 124           | 11  | 125      | 646                 | 136   | 75  | 93    | 8   | 208   | 596            | 5,162  |
| Wellington    | 42,666        | 631       | 517        | 677   | 1,570       | 134           | 13  | 114      | 711                 | 148   | 76  | 91    | 11  | 217   | 641            | 5,550  |
| Nelson        | 20,442        | 208       | 276        | 303   | 725         | 42            | 5   | 54       | 367                 | 73    | 31  | 32    | 4   | 117   | 292            | 2,529  |
| Canterbury    | 45,331        | 405       | 623        | 698   | 2,284       | 109           | 8   | 123      | 709                 | 202   | 89  | 85    | 9   | 293   | 735            | 6,372  |
| Southern      | 35,655        | 438       | 426        | 528   | 1,624       | 63            | 10  | 102      | 541                 | 149   | 59  | 57    | 7   | 182   | 546            | 4,730  |
| Australia     | 3,826         | 1         | 1          | 0     | 259         | 0             | 0   | 0        | 18                  | 21    | 0   | 0     | 0   | 3     | 40             | 345    |
|               |               |           |            |       |             |               |     |          |                     |       |     |       |     |       |                |        |
| All           | 537,544       | 5,924     | 7,580      | 9,384 | 19,961      | 1,985         | 158 | 1,701    | 9,886               | 1,679 | 926 | 1,162 | 118 | 3,138 | 8,298          | 72,244 |

#### Notes:

(a) Loans and expenses allocated proportionately

## M.1.4 By ethnicity at projection date

|             | Number        |           |            |       |             |               | В   | enefit p | paymen | t     |     |       |     |       |                |        |
|-------------|---------------|-----------|------------|-------|-------------|---------------|-----|----------|--------|-------|-----|-------|-----|-------|----------------|--------|
| Group       | of<br>clients | JS-<br>WR | JS-<br>HCD | SPS   | SLP-<br>HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | ЕВ  | ОВ       | AS     | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI  | HS    | Loa+Exp<br>(a) | Total  |
|             |               | \$m       | \$m        | \$m   | \$m         | \$m           | \$m | \$m      | \$m    | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m            | \$m    |
| NZ European | 214,133       | 1,683     | 2,633      | 2,481 | 9,964       | 512           | 28  | 448      | 3,875  | 902   | 422 | 371   | 33  | 1,265 | 3,212          | 27,828 |
| Māori       | 171,126       | 3,168     | 3,285      | 5,160 | 6,322       | 942           | 72  | 1,061    | 3,691  | 497   | 307 | 540   | 65  | 1,250 | 3,439          | 29,801 |
| Pacifiska   | 52,045        | 468       | 610        | 956   | 1,289       | 347           | 17  | 119      | 750    | 76    | 72  | 116   | 9   | 235   | 661            | 5,724  |
| Asian       | 47,729        | 238       | 467        | 256   | 785         | 89            | 26  | 13       | 775    | 58    | 52  | 45    | 3   | 139   | 384            | 3,331  |
| Other       | 52,511        | 368       | 585        | 531   | 1,861       | 96            | 15  | 60       | 812    | 167   | 74  | 90    | 7   | 252   | 642            | 5,560  |
|             |               |           |            |       |             |               |     |          |        |       |     |       |     |       |                |        |
| All         | 537,544       | 5,925     | 7,581      | 9,384 | 20,220      | 1,985         | 158 | 1,701    | 9,904  | 1,700 | 926 | 1,162 | ##  | 3,141 | 8,338          | 72,244 |

#### Notes:

(a) Loans and expenses allocated proportionately

## M.1.5 By public housing state at projection date

|                | Number        |           |            |       |             |               | В   | enefit p | oaymen | t     |     |       |     |       |                |        |
|----------------|---------------|-----------|------------|-------|-------------|---------------|-----|----------|--------|-------|-----|-------|-----|-------|----------------|--------|
| Group          | of<br>clients | JS-<br>WR | JS-<br>HCD | SPS   | SLP-<br>HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | ЕВ  | ОВ       | AS     | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI  | HS    | Loa+Exp<br>(a) | Total  |
|                |               | \$m       | \$m        | \$m   | \$m         | \$m           | \$m | \$m      | \$m    | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m            | \$m    |
| Public housing | 55,232        | 823       | 1,135      | 1,602 | 2,949       | 443           | 21  | 310      | 555    | 274   | 115 | 131   | 14  | 323   | 1,134          | 9,830  |
| AS             | 280,007       | 3,447     | 4,647      | 5,905 | 11,420      | 1,134         | 88  | 745      | 7,398  | 1,048 | 450 | 715   | 68  | 2,189 | 5,121          | 44,375 |
| Neither        | 202,305       | 1,654     | 1,799      | 1,877 | 5,851       | 408           | 49  | 646      | 1,951  | 379   | 362 | 317   | 35  | 629   | 2,082          | 18,039 |
| All            | 537,544       | 5,925     | 7,581      | 9,384 | 20,220      | 1,985         | 158 | 1,701    | 9,904  | 1,700 | 926 | 1,162 | 118 | 3,141 | 8,338          | 72,244 |

#### Notes:



M.1.6 By cumulative time in public housing at projection date

|          | Number        |           |            |       |             |               | В   | enefit p | ayment | :S    |     |       |     |       |                |        |
|----------|---------------|-----------|------------|-------|-------------|---------------|-----|----------|--------|-------|-----|-------|-----|-------|----------------|--------|
| Group    | of<br>clients | JS-<br>WR | JS-<br>HCD | SPS   | SLP-<br>HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | ЕВ  | ОВ       | AS     | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI  | HS    | Loa+Exp<br>(a) | Total  |
|          |               | \$m       | \$m        | \$m   | \$m         | \$m           | \$m | \$m      | \$m    | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m            | \$m    |
| None     | 404,031       | 3,675     | 4,911      | 5,433 | 13,996      | 1,129         | 105 | 1,042    | 7,415  | 1,155 | 661 | 789   | 74  | 2,165 | 5,552          | 48,103 |
| <1yr     | 11,278        | 204       | 234        | 326   | 526         | 57            | 5   | 44       | 240    | 44    | 21  | 33    | 4   | 92    | 239            | 2,068  |
| 1-2 yr   | 17,507        | 317       | 359        | 524   | 779         | 95            | 7   | 71       | 396    | 67    | 34  | 52    | 6   | 145   | 372            | 3,225  |
| 2-3 yr   | 13,025        | 234       | 271        | 404   | 591         | 74            | 6   | 60       | 286    | 51    | 27  | 39    | 5   | 106   | 281            | 2,435  |
| 3-4 yr   | 10,729        | 195       | 223        | 337   | 483         | 63            | 4   | 51       | 228    | 43    | 23  | 33    | 4   | 86    | 231            | 2,004  |
| 4-5 yr   | 9,191         | 160       | 193        | 291   | 405         | 59            | 4   | 44       | 185    | 37    | 19  | 28    | 3   | 71    | 195            | 1,693  |
| 5-6 yr   | 8,079         | 144       | 164        | 259   | 365         | 52            | 3   | 41       | 163    | 32    | 17  | 24    | 3   | 62    | 173            | 1,503  |
| 6-7 yr   | 7,074         | 123       | 145        | 226   | 329         | 48            | 3   | 37       | 139    | 29    | 15  | 21    | 2   | 54    | 153            | 1,325  |
| 7-8 yr   | 6,534         | 114       | 136        | 207   | 306         | 46            | 3   | 36       | 123    | 27    | 14  | 19    | 2   | 49    | 141            | 1,222  |
| 8-9 yr   | 6,090         | 104       | 125        | 182   | 289         | 43            | 2   | 31       | 108    | 26    | 12  | 16    | 2   | 44    | 128            | 1,112  |
| 9-10 yr  | 5,572         | 95        | 111        | 179   | 269         | 38            | 2   | 31       | 96     | 24    | 12  | 16    | 2   | 40    | 119            | 1,034  |
| 10-15 yr | 20,601        | 330       | 410        | 606   | 1,040       | 155           | 8   | 119      | 316    | 91    | 41  | 53    | 6   | 136   | 432            | 3,743  |
| 15-20 yr | 14,605        | 172       | 247        | 272   | 712         | 101           | 5   | 81       | 139    | 64    | 22  | 25    | 3   | 69    | 250            | 2,162  |
| 20-25 yr | 1,993         | 36        | 33         | 87    | 76          | 16            | 1   | 8        | 44     | 6     | 5   | 9     | 1   | 15    | 44             | 380    |
| >25 yr   | 1,235         | 21        | 19         | 51    | 56          | 9             | 0   | 4        | 26     | 4     | 3   | 5     | 0   | 9     | 27             | 234    |
|          |               |           |            |       |             |               |     |          |        |       |     |       |     |       |                |        |
| All      | 537,544       | 5,925     | 7,581      | 9,384 | 20,220      | 1,985         | 158 | 1,701    | 9,904  | 1,700 | 926 | 1,162 | 118 | 3,141 | 8,338          | 72,244 |

(a) Loans and expenses allocated proportionately

## M.1.7 By youngest child age, current SPS clients at projection date

|       | Number        |           |        |       |             |               | Benet | fit pay | ments |     |     |     |     |     |                |        |
|-------|---------------|-----------|--------|-------|-------------|---------------|-------|---------|-------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----------------|--------|
| Group | of<br>clients | JS-<br>WR | JS-HCD | SPS   | SLP-<br>HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | ЕВ    | ОВ      | AS    | DA  | CDA | ccs | EI  | HS  | Loa+Exp<br>(a) | Total  |
|       | oc.rts        | \$m       | \$m    | \$m   | \$m         | \$m           | \$m   | \$m     | \$m   | \$m | \$m | \$m | \$m | \$m | \$m            | \$m    |
| 0-2   | 25,444        | 354       | 357    | 2,655 | 417         | 186           | 10    | 144     | 958   | 73  | 104 | 261 | 11  | 319 | 763            | 6,615  |
| 3-4   | 13,348        | 174       | 188    | 1,156 | 232         | 91            | 5     | 74      | 464   | 40  | 50  | 96  | 5   | 148 | 355            | 3,078  |
| 5-6   | 10,118        | 137       | 155    | 811   | 190         | 77            | 4     | 58      | 345   | 33  | 36  | 54  | 4   | 110 | 263            | 2,276  |
| 7-8   | 7,815         | 114       | 129    | 546   | 149         | 56            | 3     | 47      | 249   | 25  | 24  | 30  | 3   | 80  | 190            | 1,645  |
| 9-10  | 6,121         | 101       | 113    | 352   | 126         | 46            | 3     | 35      | 179   | 21  | 17  | 16  | 2   | 59  | 140            | 1,209  |
| 11-12 | 5,026         | 102       | 107    | 206   | 109         | 33            | 2     | 28      | 133   | 17  | 11  | 9   | 1   | 46  | 105            | 908    |
| 13-14 | 2,564         | 66        | 64     | 54    | 61          | 15            | 1     | 14      | 61    | 8   | 4   | 3   | 1   | 22  | 49             | 423    |
| All   | 70,436        | 1,048     | 1,112  | 5,779 | 1,284       | 504           | 29    | 400     | 2,389 | 217 | 247 | 470 | 27  | 783 | 1,864          | 16,154 |

#### Notes:

M.1.8 By incapacity type, current SLP-HCD clients at projection date

|             | Number        |              |               |            |                | <b>B</b>         | enefi     | it payı   | ments     |           |            |            |           |           |                    | Total  |
|-------------|---------------|--------------|---------------|------------|----------------|------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|------------|------------|-----------|-----------|--------------------|--------|
| Group       | of<br>clients | JS-WR<br>\$m | JS-HCD<br>\$m | SPS<br>\$m | SLP-HCD<br>\$m | SLP-Carer<br>\$m | EB<br>\$m | OB<br>\$m | AS<br>\$m | DA<br>\$m | CDA<br>\$m | CCS<br>\$m | EI<br>\$m | HS<br>\$m | Loa+Exp (a)<br>\$m | \$m    |
| Accident    | 4,196         | 7            | 13            | 5          | 519            | 2                | 0         | 7         | 67        | 35        | 3          | 2          | 0         | 31        | 90                 | 782    |
| Cancer      | 2,945         | 5            | 9             | 4          | 178            | 1                | 0         | 4         | 26        | 14        | 1          | 1          | 0         | 14        | 33                 | 290    |
| Cardio      | 6,769         | 6            | 15            | 5          | 521            | 2                | 0         | 15        | 63        | 37        | 3          | 2          | 0         | 33        | 91                 | 792    |
| Immune      | 3,480         | 4            | 9             | 2          | 323            | 1                | 0         | 8         | 40        | 24        | 2          | 1          | 0         | 20        | 57                 | 492    |
| Infectious  | 911           | 1            | 3             | 1          | 101            | 0                | 0         | 1         | 13        | 8         | 1          | 0          | 0         | 7         | 18                 | 153    |
| Intl hndcp  | 10,089        | 7            | 10            | 4          | 2,028          | 1                | 0         | 4         | 171       | 69        | 5          | 3          | 0         | 36        | 305                | 2,643  |
| Musc-skel   | 10,304        | 9            | 22            | 6          | 947            | 3                | 0         | 21        | 123       | 76        | 6          | 3          | 0         | 67        | 167                | 1,450  |
| Nervous Sys | 7,565         | 9            | 18            | 7          | 1,040          | 3                | 0         | 9         | 125       | 73        | 6          | 4          | 0         | 54        | 176                | 1,523  |
| Other dis   | 9,071         | 15           | 24            | 12         | 1,495          | 4                | 1         | 12        | 191       | 102       | 8          | 6          | 1         | 73        | 253                | 2,195  |
| Pregnancy   | 17            | 0            | 0             | 0          | 2              | 0                | 0         | 0         | 0         | 0         | 0          | 0          | 0         | 0         | 0                  | 3      |
| Psych       | 32,124        | 52           | 105           | 34         | 5,264          | 12               | 2         | 41        | 690       | 303       | 26         | 17         | 2         | 267       | 889                | 7,705  |
| Respiratory | 3,061         | 3            | 6             | 2          | 240            | 1                | 0         | 7         | 31        | 18        | 1          | 1          | 0         | 17        | 43                 | 369    |
| Sensory     | 2,716         | 3            | 6             | 3          | 370            | 1                | 0         | 4         | 47        | 25        | 2          | 1          | 0         | 17        | 63                 | 542    |
| Substance   | 1,664         | 2            | 7             | 1          | 195            | 1                | 0         | 2         | 24        | 14        | 1          | 0          | 0         | 12        | 34                 | 294    |
| All         | 94,912        | 122          | 246           | 86         | 13,223         | 32               | 5         | 135       | 1,611     | 798       | 64         | 41         | 4         | 647       | 2,220              | 19,233 |

(a) Loans and expenses allocated proportionately

## M.1.9 By incapacity type, current JS-HCD clients at projection date

|             | Number        | Benefit payments |        |     |             |               |     |     |       |     |     |     |     |     |                |        |
|-------------|---------------|------------------|--------|-----|-------------|---------------|-----|-----|-------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----------------|--------|
| Group       | of<br>clients | JS-<br>WR        | JS-HCD | SPS | SLP-<br>HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | EB  | ОВ  | AS    | DA  |     | ccs | EI  | HS  | Loa+Exp<br>(a) | Total  |
|             |               | \$m              | \$m    | \$m | \$m         | \$m           | \$m | \$m | \$m   | \$m | \$m | \$m | \$m | \$m | \$m            | \$m    |
| Accident    | 4,853         | 58               | 185    | 35  | 150         | 11            | 1   | 9   | 91    | 15  | 4   | 4   | 1   | 33  | 78             | 675    |
| Cancer      | 1,253         | 7                | 33     | 3   | 27          | 2             | 0   | 2   | 15    | 3   | 1   | 0   | 0   | 6   | 13             | 112    |
| Cardio      | 3,560         | 22               | 116    | 9   | 89          | 6             | 1   | 6   | 46    | 8   | 1   | 1   | 0   | 17  | 42             | 365    |
| Immune      | 3,109         | 24               | 125    | 12  | 83          | 7             | 1   | 6   | 48    | 9   | 2   | 1   | 0   | 18  | 44             | 381    |
| Infectious  | 708           | 7                | 28     | 4   | 23          | 2             | 0   | 1   | 12    | 2   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 5   | 11             | 94     |
| Intl hndcp  | 50            | 1                | 2      | 0   | 4           | 0             | 0   | 0   | 1     | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 1              | 10     |
| Musc-skel   | 12,222        | 82               | 475    | 37  | 318         | 23            | 3   | 22  | 187   | 38  | 6   | 5   | 2   | 70  | 165            | 1,432  |
| Nervous Sys | 2,123         | 21               | 86     | 16  | 90          | 5             | 1   | 5   | 44    | 9   | 2   | 2   | 0   | 15  | 39             | 335    |
| Other dis   | 3,376         | 33               | 124    | 26  | 106         | 8             | 1   | 7   | 64    | 12  | 3   | 4   | 1   | 23  | 53             | 462    |
| Pregnancy   | 1,026         | 17               | 22     | 80  | 21          | 6             | 0   | 4   | 34    | 3   | 3   | 8   | 0   | 12  | 28             | 240    |
| Psych       | 33,449        | 392              | 1,476  | 339 | 1,327       | 81            | 8   | 70  | 783   | 149 | 35  | 41  | 9   | 282 | 651            | 5,643  |
| Respiratory | 1,859         | 13               | 69     | 6   | 54          | 4             | 0   | 4   | 26    | 5   | 1   | 1   | 0   | 10  | 25             | 220    |
| Sensory     | 810           | 8                | 29     | 4   | 23          | 2             | 0   | 1   | 14    | 2   | 1   | 1   | 0   | 5   | 12             | 102    |
| Substance   | 3,777         | 55               | 187    | 35  | 146         | 9             | 1   | 6   | 88    | 16  | 3   | 3   | 1   | 34  | 76             | 662    |
|             |               |                  |        |     |             |               |     |     |       |     |     |     |     |     |                |        |
| All         | 72,175        | 738              | 2,957  | 606 | 2,462       | 165           | 18  | 145 | 1,455 | 272 | 61  | 71  | 16  | 529 | 1,239          | 10,734 |

## Notes:

M.1.10 By partner, current JS-WR, JS-HCD, SLP-HCD and EB clients at projection date

|                  |                   | Benefit payments |            |       |             |               |     |     |       |       |     |     |     |       |                |        |
|------------------|-------------------|------------------|------------|-------|-------------|---------------|-----|-----|-------|-------|-----|-----|-----|-------|----------------|--------|
| Group            | Number of clients | JS-<br>WR        | JS-<br>HCD | SPS   | SLP-<br>HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | ЕВ  | ОВ  | AS    | DA    | CDA | ccs |     | HS    | Loa+Exp<br>(a) | Total  |
|                  |                   | \$m              | \$m        | \$m   | \$m         | \$m           | \$m | \$m | \$m   | \$m   | \$m | \$m | \$m | \$m   | \$m            | \$m    |
| EB, no ptnr      | 1,987             | 26               | 24         | 19    | 35          | 6             | 15  | 12  | 28    | 4     | 2   | 3   | 1   | 9     | 24             | 208    |
| EB, ptnr         | 1,118             | 10               | 10         | 9     | 12          | 2             | 8   | 3   | 12    | 1     | 1   | 2   | 0   | 4     | 10             | 83     |
| SLP-HCD, no ptnr | 79,568            | 90               | 182        | 53    | 11,994      | 22            | 3   | 99  | 1,438 | 718   | 49  | 32  | 3   | 567   | 1,990          | 17,240 |
| SLP-HCD, ptnr    | 15,344            | 32               | 64         | 33    | 1,229       | 10            | 2   | 36  | 173   | 80    | 15  | 9   | 1   | 80    | 230            | 1,994  |
| JS-HCD, no ptnr  | 59,908            | 640              | 2,558      | 508   | 2,145       | 137           | 14  | 117 | 1,261 | 238   | 47  | 58  | 14  | 458   | 1,069          | 9,265  |
| JS-HCD, ptnr     | 12,267            | 98               | 399        | 98    | 316         | 28            | 4   | 28  | 194   | 34    | 14  | 13  | 2   | 70    | 170            | 1,469  |
| JS-WR, no ptnr   | 75,946            | 2,290            | 1,466      | 1,082 | 1,328       | 222           | 30  | 191 | 1,435 | 132   | 68  | 114 | 34  | 459   | 1,155          | 10,006 |
| JS-WR, ptnr      | 17,579            | 421              | 288        | 292   | 272         | 55            | 8   | 54  | 291   | 29    | 25  | 34  | 6   | 96    | 244            | 2,116  |
| All              | 263,717           | 3,608            | 4,990      | 2,093 | 17,331      | 482           | 83  | 540 | 4,830 | 1,236 | 222 | 265 | 62  | 1,745 | 4,891          | 42,379 |

(a) Loans and expenses allocated proportionately

## M.1.11 By proportion of time on main benefits in the last three years at projection date

|          |                   | Benefit payments |            |       |             |               |     |       |       |       |     |       |     |       |                |        |
|----------|-------------------|------------------|------------|-------|-------------|---------------|-----|-------|-------|-------|-----|-------|-----|-------|----------------|--------|
| Group    | Number of clients | JS-WR            | JS-<br>HCD | SPS   | SLP-<br>HCD | SLP-<br>Carer | EB  | ОВ    | AS    | DA    | CDA | ccs   | EI  | HS    | Loa+Exp<br>(a) | Total  |
|          |                   | \$m              | \$m        | \$m   | \$m         | \$m           | \$m | \$m   | \$m   | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m | \$m   | \$m            | \$m    |
| 0        | 91,283            | 248              | 354        | 318   | 420         | 108           | 15  | 453   | 1,084 | 83    | 293 | 159   | 5   | 167   | 484            | 4,190  |
| 0.01<0.1 | 19,346            | 155              | 182        | 185   | 200         | 40            | 5   | 39    | 238   | 24    | 21  | 37    | 4   | 63    | 156            | 1,348  |
| 0.1-0.2  | 28,439            | 229              | 251        | 276   | 287         | 55            | 8   | 55    | 338   | 33    | 29  | 57    | 5   | 91    | 224            | 1,938  |
| 0.2-0.3  | 24,765            | 238              | 263        | 296   | 301         | 57            | 8   | 54    | 340   | 34    | 29  | 56    | 5   | 94    | 232            | 2,006  |
| 0.3-0.4  | 22,609            | 250              | 274        | 315   | 316         | 59            | 8   | 49    | 339   | 35    | 27  | 54    | 6   | 97    | 239            | 2,068  |
| 0.4-0.5  | 40,193            | 524              | 570        | 657   | 669         | 119           | 15  | 99    | 673   | 72    | 50  | 101   | 12  | 201   | 491            | 4,253  |
| 0.5-0.6  | 19,716            | 300              | 330        | 380   | 379         | 68            | 8   | 54    | 372   | 41    | 28  | 54    | 6   | 114   | 279            | 2,414  |
| 0.6-0.7  | 19,918            | 328              | 354        | 434   | 434         | 69            | 8   | 55    | 399   | 45    | 28  | 57    | 7   | 125   | 306            | 2,649  |
| 0.7-0.8  | 23,938            | 392              | 431        | 530   | 534         | 87            | 9   | 65    | 473   | 54    | 34  | 67    | 8   | 151   | 370            | 3,206  |
| 0.8-0.9  | 23,353            | 431              | 471        | 598   | 620         | 95            | 10  | 71    | 507   | 61    | 35  | 67    | 9   | 167   | 410            | 3,551  |
| 0.9-1.0  | 223,984           | 2,830            | 4,101      | 5,395 | 16,060      | 1,228         | 64  | 707   | 5,140 | 1,220 | 353 | 454   | 50  | 1,871 | 5,150          | 44,622 |
| All      | 537,544           | 5,925            | 7,581      | 9,384 | 20,220      | 1,985         | 158 | 1,701 | 9,904 | 1,700 | 926 | 1,162 | 118 | 3,141 | 8,338          | 72,244 |

## Notes:

# APPENDIX N PROJECTED NUMBER OF CLIENTS AND PAYMENTS

Projected numbers and payments are included as an electronic Appendix N.

